

THE HOMOEOPATHIC HERITAGE

Bringing Classical and Contemporary Homoeopathy Together

ISSN: 9070-6038

Vol. 51, No. 8, November 2025



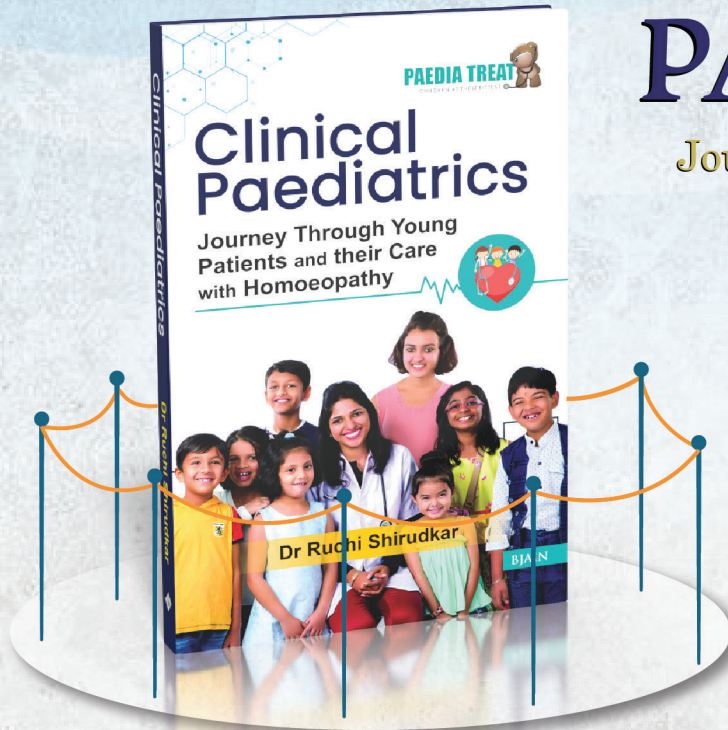
Homeopathy as the Future Palliative Medicine

- Reimagining Relief: Homeopathy's Contribution to Palliative Care for Hyperthyroid Patients
- Homoeopathic Management of Plaque Psoriasis: A Case Report

CLINICAL PAEDIATRICS

*Journey Through Young Patients &
their Care with Homoeopathy*

From the Author's Desk



ISBN: - 9788131999660



Dr Ruchi Shirudhkar

Q. Why was it important to you to include cases of neuro-divergent children?

Ans. The term 'neurodivergent' is relatively new to the medical field, and there's a **pressing need to raise awareness** among parents, children, and even doctors about neurodivergent kids and individuals. Unfortunately, **misconceptions** about neurodivergence abound, and children often suffer the most, being either treated as 'normal' or **misdiagnosed** as mentally ill, when in fact, they're uniquely wired and often exceptionally intelligent and capable. The post-COVID era has seen a **significant surge** in neurodivergent cases among children, and current medical systems often fail to provide adequate relief or support. In homeopathy, neurodivergent case-taking requires a **distinct approach, differing from traditional pediatric case-taking**. When treating autistic children, for instance, common symptoms like delayed speech or repetitive behaviors should not be considered in forming the totality as its common to the disease. I've dedicated a chapter to neurodivergent kids in this book, and I'm proud to announce that my next book will focus on redefining the way neurodivergent kids are perceived and treated in clinics, particularly in homeopathy. I hope that my work will bring about a **positive shift** in the way we approach and support these exceptional individuals."

THE HOMOEOPATHIC HERITAGE

Vol. 51, No.8, November 2025
Pages: 124

CHIEF EDITOR

Dr Farokh J. Master

EDITORIAL TEAM

Dr Mansi Tyagi

LANGUAGE EDITOR

Dayna Lynn Davis

CHIEF ASSOCIATE EDITOR

Dr Yogesh Niturkar

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

Dr Ruby Dubey

Dr Amit Sahani

Dr Anit Acharya

Dr Anum Zaheer

Dr Geeta Rani Arora

Dr Hitarth Mehta

Dr Kavitha Kukunoor

Dr Krutik Shah

Dr Manpreet Kaur

Dr Niharika Jain

Dr Poorav Desai

Dr Preeti Jha

Dr Shilpi Rastogi

Dr Shweta Singh

REVIEWERS

Dr Ashish Indani

Dr Clare Relton

Dr Chaturbhuja Nayak

Dr Eswara Das

Francis Treuherz

Dr Kamal Sethi

Dr Monika Kathuria

Dr Queenita Fernandes

Dr Raj Kumar Manchanda

Dr Robert Mathie

Dr Sandeep Sathye

Dr Yashveer

INTERNATIONAL ADVISORS

Dr Ajit Kulkarni

Dr Bipin Jain

Chaim Rosenthal

Frederik Schroyens

Grant Bentley

Jan Scholten

Jeremy Sherr

Dr Kamlesh Mehta

Luc De Schepper

Dr L.M. Khan

Miranda Castro

Dr M.K. Sahani

Dr P. K. Sudhir

Dr Rajat Chattopadhyay

Richard Moskowicz

Roberto Petrucci

Dr Sanjay Sehgal

Dr Subhas Singh

Dr Subrata Kumar Banerjea

Dr Tarkeshwar Jain

Todd Rowe

Torako Yui

Dr Uttareshwar R. Pachegaonkar

Dr Yogesh Sehgal

EDITORIAL LEGACY: MENTORS

Dr D. P. Rastogi

Dr H. L. Chitkara

Dr Praful Vijayakar

Dr Robin Murphy

Dr S. P. Koppikar

BUSINESS CONSULTANT

Manish Jain

Published by: Mr Kuldeep Jain on behalf of
M/s. B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd.

Printed at M/s Narain Printers & Binders,
D-6, Sector-63, NOIDA, UP-201307

Published from 1921/10, Chuna Mandi,
New Delhi - 110055

Ph.: 91-11-4567 1000

Email: hheditor@bjain.com

Corporate Office: 0120-4933333

Disclaimer: The Publishers are not liable for manuscripts not sent on the Publisher's demand. In principle, only those papers will be accepted which have not been published previously, domestically or abroad. Furthermore, manuscripts may not be offered to other publications at the same time as they are under consideration for this journal. The article selected can be used in other language editions of the journal. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned.

Note: The views and opinions expressed by the authors of articles published in this journal are not necessarily those of the editors and publishers.

CONTENTS

EDITORIAL

Dr Mansi Tyagi 5

FROM THE EDITORS' DESK

Homeopathy as the Future Palliative Medicine

Dr Shekhar Algundgi, Dr Priyanka Patole 8

STALWARTS' EXPEDITION

Dr. Leopold Salzer (1827-1907)

The Visionary of Rational Medicine

Prof. (Dr.) Subhas Singh, Dr. Dodani Riya Rajkumar,
Dr. Sudhanshu Kumar, Dr. Jyotidarshane, Dr.
Gone Mani prasad 12

READER'S PERSPECTIVE

Compassionate Palliative Care: The Role of Homeopathy in Future Palliative Medicine for Incurable Diseases

Dr. Jineshwar Annasaheb Yaligouda , Mr. Padmraj
Jineshwar Yaligouda 15

OPINION PIECE

An Integrated Approach To Functional Constipation in Children: The Role of Diet, Behaviour Modification And Homeopathic Remedies

Dr. Rahul Yadav 20

Uterine Leiomyoma and its Homoeopathic Treatment: An Integrative Approach

Dr Priyanka Saini, Dr Ashok Yadav 26

The Unspoken Symphony: A Homeopath's Guide to Speech in Case Taking

Dr. Kushal Parakh, Dr. S. L. Parakh 36

Analysis of General Rubric Dreams through Kent's Repertory of Homoeopathic Materia Medica

Dr. Anmol Sharma, Dr. Nidhi Arora 42

Homeopathy as the Future of Palliative Medicine: A Gentle Path Forward

Dr. Kirti Mishra, Dr Divya Rani, Dr. S.N. Yadav, Dr.
Garima Verma 47

Beyond Cure, Toward Compassion: Homeopathy in the Future of Palliative Medicine

Dr. Harneet Singh, Dr. Gaurav, Dr. Nuseif Ahmad
TA, Dr. Sunil Kumar 52

Integrating Homoeopathy into Palliative Care: Future Possibilities

Dr. Anupama Kumari 57

The Emerging Role of Homeopathy in Future-Oriented Palliative Care

Dr. Saniya Parween, Nusrat Parween 62

Homeopathy- Future Palliative Medicine In Rheumatoid Arthritis

Dr.G. Beulah Thilagavathy 66

Reimagining Relief: Homeopathy's Contribution to Palliative Care for Hyperthyroid Patients

Dr Raxit Rameshchandra Vishpara, Dr Hitarth
Mehta 70

Homeopathy as a future palliative medicine

Dr. Hitarth M Modi 76

RESEARCH

Anti - Cancerous Potential Of Thuja Occidentalis 30c And 200c Using Pa 1 Human Ovarian Teratoma Cell Line: An In - Vitro Study

Shivaa Harini Shri. K , Dr. Jayasree. V 79

Homeopathic Palliation in Autoimmune Disorders: Integrative Strategies for Enhancing Vital Force in Chronic Immune Dysregulation.

Dr. Mohini Shah, Dr. Nimit S. Shah 84

Homeopathy in Palliative Care: A Holistic Path to the Future

Dr. Ravi Kumar

88

CLINICAL UPDATE

A Future-Oriented Analysis: Homoeopathic Interventions In Palliative Care For Autoimmune Diseases

Dr. (Prof.) M.A. Khan, Dr. Ravi Chandra Sinha, Dr.
Satyabrata Ray 93

CASE REPORT

Holistic Healing In Lichen Planus: A Case Report Demonstrating Psychosomatic Correlation In Homoeopathic Management

Dr. Kaushendra Kumar, Dr. Shirin Sultana 98

Homoeopathic Management of Plaque Psoriasis: A Case Report

Dr. G. R. Divya Jyoti Anand, Dr. Lokanath Behera, Dr.
B.P. Srivastava 103

Exploring the Psychodynamics Aspects in Vitiligo and Its Management through Individualized Homeopathy: A Mind-Body Perspective on Emotional Triggers, Inner Conflicts, and Holistic Healing Approach

S.K. Mishra, Karishma Biswas, Kriti Tiwari 109

Role of Individualized Homoeopathic medicine in treating Warts (verruca vulgaris) – A Case Report

Dr. Shri Mohan Sharma, Dr. Ashok Pathak, Dr.
Neelima Singh 114

BOOK REVIEW

Book Review of Spirit of The Organon

Dr. Anil Singhal, MD (Hom.) 119

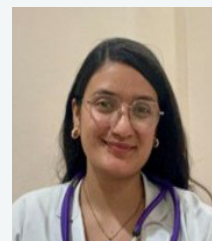
Advancing Homoeopathy as a Palliative Medicine: A review of "Law of Palliation" chapter from the book "Homoeopathy Rediscovered - A Scientific Revelation."

V. Vidya 121

Dear Readers,

Palliative care, dedicated to improving the quality of life for patients with life-limiting illnesses, often exposes individuals to a myriad of emotional and mental challenges. These challenges can significantly affect the patient's overall well-being and may require specialized support strategies. Many homeopathic medicines such as **Ignatia, Natrum muriaticum, Aurum metallicum, Arsenicum album, Pulsatilla, and Sepia** have shown significant efficacy in alleviating **depression and anxiety**. As medical systems increasingly recognize the need for integrative approaches,

Homeopathy stands poised to become the future of palliative medicine — not as an alternative but as a compassionate partner. **This issue of *The Homoeopathic Heritage*, themed 'Homeopathy as the Future of Palliative Medicine', aims to demystify the role and potential of homeopathy in providing compassionate, holistic care as the palliative medicine.**



Palliative care, dedicated to improving the quality of life for patients with life-limiting illnesses, often exposes individuals to a myriad of emotional and mental challenges. These challenges can significantly affect the patient's overall well-being and may require specialized support strategies. One of the foremost concerns is the constant stress and worry that arise from the illness itself. As patients come to terms with their condition, the uncertainty about their future often leads to increased anxiety levels, creating a challenging emotional landscape.

Furthermore, feelings of depression frequently manifest in palliative patients, as they grapple with the implications of their illness. These feelings can culminate in a loss of interest in activities that were once meaningful, contributing to an overall sense of despair. This emotional withdrawal can alienate patients from their loved ones, amplifying feelings of loneliness and isolation. Such emotional states can hinder their ability to communicate their needs and desires, creating a barrier to receiving adequate support.

Many homeopathic medicines such as **Ignatia, Natrum muriaticum, Aurum metallicum, Arsenicum album, Pulsatilla, and Sepia** have shown significant efficacy in alleviating **depression and anxiety**, especially in cases where the approach is **palliative** and aims to restore emotional equilibrium.

Sleep disturbances and restlessness are additional symptoms that often complicate the emotional

experience of those in palliative care. These issues can stem from a combination of anxiety, physical discomfort, and emotional distress. As patients struggle to achieve restful sleep, their physical health may deteriorate further, leading to a vicious cycle of anxiety and fatigue. It is vital to recognize that these emotional challenges do not exist in isolation; rather, they interplay with the patient's physical symptoms and overall care strategy, requiring a comprehensive approach that includes mental and emotional support.

The holistic nature of homeopathy allows practitioners to consider various emotional factors, such as fear, depression, or grief, when formulating treatment plans. This patient-centric method fosters a deeper connection between the practitioner and the patient, helping to address underlying emotional challenges rather than simply alleviating physical symptoms. Moreover, homeopathic remedies are often well-tolerated by patients, making them an appealing option when conventional treatments may not be suitable or desired.

From aphorism 61 to 69 Hahnemann acknowledges situations where true cure is not possible and *palliation becomes the physician's duty*

Hahnemann's Broader Thoughts

In his writings, especially in the Chronic Diseases and his letters, Hahnemann repeatedly emphasizes:

- *The moral duty of the physician to relieve suffering, even in incurable cases.*

- *The importance of selecting a **homeopathic similitum** for gentle palliation, avoiding suppression or aggravation.*
- *That palliation, when done according to the homeopathic principle, can improve the quality of life, even if complete cure is impossible.*

Insights from a Survey-Based Study

A complementary therapies service at Whipps Cross University Hospital (Barts Health Trust) for patients with cancer and palliative care “works collaboratively with patients to give them back some control over managing their health” (Briscoe, 2014). A range of therapies are offered which includes homeopathy. A service evaluation using The Measure Your Concerns and Well-being Questionnaire (MYCaW) indicated that patients using homeopathy perceived 21.5% global improvements (symptoms and wellbeing). Therapies are also offered to carers. The project receives charitable funding and treatment costs are “substantially lower than average costs of other treatments in the NHS”.

A Case series of 100 consecutive cancer patients at the Bristol NHS homeopathic hospital (Thompson, 2012) explored the homeopathic approach to symptom control and its impact on mood disturbance and quality of life. Patients completed the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) and the European Organization for Research and Treatment in Cancer - Quality of Life Questionnaire - Core 30 (EORTC QLQ-30) at initial consultation and four to six consultations later. Thirty-nine patients had metastatic disease. Nine patients were refusing conventional cancer treatments. The most common symptoms were pain, fatigue and hot flushes. Symptom scores for fatigue and hot flushes improved significantly over the study period but not pain scores. Side effects included a transient worsening of symptoms in a few cases, which settled on stopping the remedy. Patient satisfaction was high, 75% rated the approach as helpful or very helpful for their symptoms.

At the Cavendish Centre for Cancer Care in Sheffield, homeopathy is provided as one of a range of CAM treatments as part of the centre’s ethos to “provide an opportunity for patients to tell their

story, make sense of the illness experience, construct meaning from it and set realistic expectations for the chosen intervention” (Peace, 2002). From a case series of 157 patients, 88% reported improvement in their main concern according to the Measure Your Own Medical Outcome Profile (MYMOP)

- As medical systems increasingly recognize the need for integrative approaches, **Homeopathy stands poised to become the future of palliative medicine** — not as an alternative but as a compassionate partner. It bridges the gap between cure and care, reminding physicians that their highest mission, as Hahne-mann taught, is “to restore the sick to health, or to make their suffering more tolerable when cure is no longer possible.”

Quick Word On Issue Content

This issue of The Homeopathic Heritage, themed ‘Homeopathy as the Future of Palliative Medicine’, aims to demystify the role and potential of homeopathy in providing compassionate, holistic care as the palliative medicine. This issue is also adorned by an insightful ‘From the Editor’s Desk’ section written by **Dr Shekhar Algundgi, Dr Priyanka Patole**, two renowned Homeopathic physicians and phenomenal academicians. And featuring the life sketch of Dr. Leopold Salzer penned by **Prof Dr Subhas Singh**, Former Director, NIH Kolkata, India, in its Stalwarts’ Expedition section. Reader’s Perspective by **Dr. Jineshwar Annasaheb Yaligouda** on ‘Compassionate Palliative Care: The Role of Homeopathy in Future Palliative Medicine for Incurable Diseases’ Lastly, the Book Review section featuring noteworthy books-**Spirit of The Organon reviewed by Dr. Anil Singhal, MD (Hom.)** and **“Homeopathy Rediscovered - A Scientific Revelation.” reviewed by V. Vidya.**

Happy Reading!

Dr Mansi Tyagi

Editorial Team,

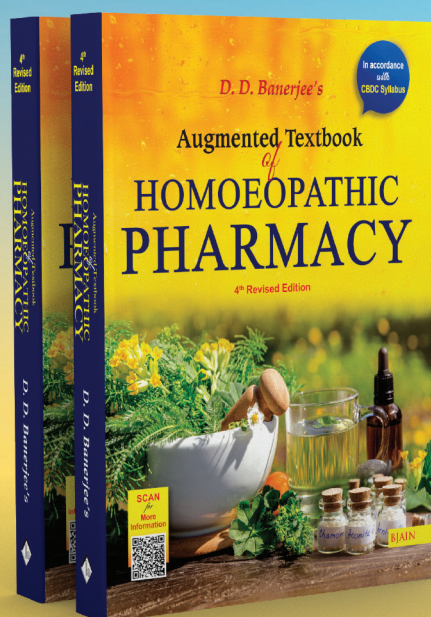
BJain Publishers

Note: The Homoeopathic Heritage is a peer-reviewed journal since January 2013. All articles are peer-reviewed by the in-house editorial team. Articles selected from each issue are sent for peer-review by an external board of reviewers and marked with a 'peer-reviewed' stamp. For inclusion of articles in the peer-review section, kindly send your articles 3-4 months in advance of the said month at homeopathicheritage.com.

Call for papers for the upcoming issues:

Unbolt Yourself		
Issue	Topic	Date
Jan 2026	Expanding the Scope of Homeopathy in Surgical Cases	Nov 15, 2025
Feb 2026	Hidden Gems of Materia Medica: Exploring Rare and Small Remedies	Dec 15, 2025
Mar 2026	Exploring Veterinary and Agro-Homeopathy: Principles and Practice	Jan 15, 2026

Augmented Textbook of HOMOEOPATHIC PHARMACY



4th Revised Edition



- A notable addition is the section on recent trends in drug discovery and validation, introducing contemporary research and scientific evidence.
- Latest question papers of various universities are added using the QR code so that students can access changing patterns of question papers according to CBDC.
- A word index has been added at the end of the book for quick search of content which has all the important words placed in the book.

ISBN - 9788131902912

Dr. D.D. Banerjee

Homeopathy as the Future Palliative Medicine



Dr Shekhar Algundgi¹

¹M.D. (Hom.), F.Hom (U.K.), M.F. Hom (Malaysia), Master Hom. (Ireland), N.D. (Naturopath), Ph.D. (Scholar)



Dr Priyanka Patole²

²B.H.M.S., F.C.A.H.

According to WHO, Palliative care is an approach that **improves the quality of life of patients (adults and children) and their families** who are facing problems associated with life-threatening illness. It prevents and relieves suffering through the early identification, correct assessment, and **treatment of pain and other problems, whether physical, psychosocial or spiritual.**

Addressing suffering involves taking care of issues beyond physical symptoms. Palliative care uses a team approach to support patients and their caregivers. This includes addressing practical needs and providing bereavement counseling. It offers a support system **to help patients live as actively as possible until death.**

Palliative care is explicitly **recognized under the human right to health.** It should be provided through person-centered and integrated health services that pay special attention to the specific needs and preferences of individuals.

We would like to share some cases from our clinical practice that demonstrate how Homeopathy has been a valuable asset in managing the challenging & terminal conditions of the patients and the emotional turmoil of their immediate family members. We believe that documented case data serves as proof of Homeopathy's effectiveness, rather than relying solely on verbal explanations of its clinical efficacy.

Here are a few case examples of palliative treatment from our clinical practice:

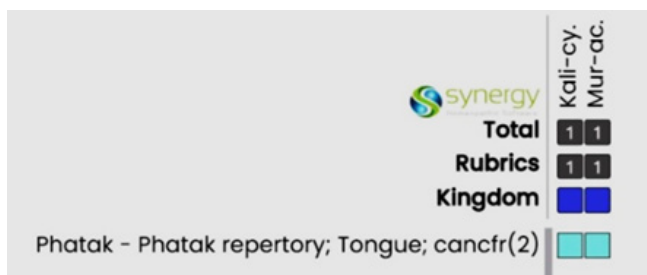
CASE 1: Case of a 3rd-stage Tongue cancer in a female aged 72 years:



Presenting complaint:

- Excruciating intermittent pain.
- Patient used to scream, beat her hands, and toss in bed on account of excruciating pain.
- Patient had completed the entire cycle of radiotherapy & the disease had recurred after 5 years.

Due to her weak constitution, this time the oncologist suggested oral medications.



D/d while prescribing:

Kali cyanatum	Muriatic acid
Cancer-Tongue ✓	Cancer-Tongue ✓
Cancer of the Tongue with indurated edges.	Tongue shrunk or burnt-looking.
Agonizing, excruciating pain with screaming, patients toss with pain.	Suffers in silence. Persistent moaning.

Prescription:

Kali cyanatum 30

Bd for 5 days

Follow-up notes:

Patient responded well to the remedy; the intensity of pain reduced by 50% after the first prescription. Later on, medicine was repeated with the same potency on a frequent repetition of 3 to 5 days, depending upon the intensity of the pain.

As the patient's pain episodes diminished, it brought significant relief to the family. Watching her suffer deeply affected them emotionally, and some even began to experience physical symptoms due to the distress.

CASE 2- Case of a female aged 78 years with multisystemic affections who suddenly went into collapse:

Presenting totality

The patient's son called us from a distant village, where they were attending a family function. He reported that his mother had been admitted to the hospital after a sudden collapse. Her vital signs were critical, and she was placed on life support. The doctor advised us to inform the relatives, as she could pass away at any moment.

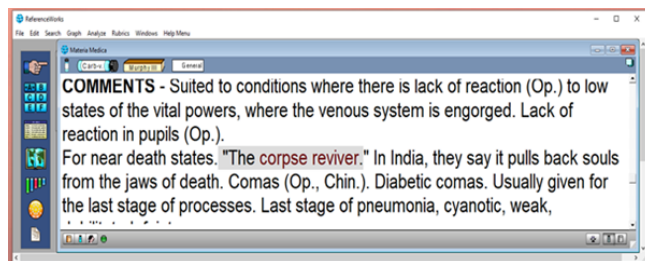
As a last hope, he contacted us & begged for help.

Sensing the sensitivity of the situation & analysing the current state, we organized Carbo veg 1 M from one of our colleagues.

As the patient was on a ventilator, administration of the oral medicine was prohibited. So we advised her son to rub one drop of the medicine on the back of her hand every 5 minutes, as far as he can manage to do.

To everyone's surprise, after 3 hours, she started responding, and her vitals started to improve. We advised the son to repeat the procedure for a bit longer.

By that evening, she was shifted from the ICU to the general ward & in the next 2 days, she was discharged from the hospital! The doctors were in shock, unable to believe what had happened within a span of 48 hours. That's the power of this Homeopathic Gem – The Carbo Vegetalis, the life-saving drug, as rightly described by stalwarts.

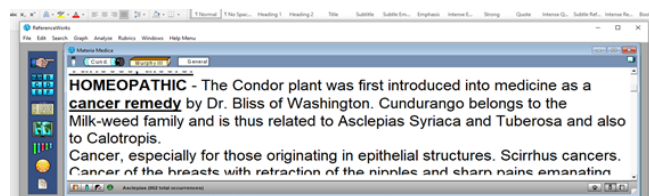
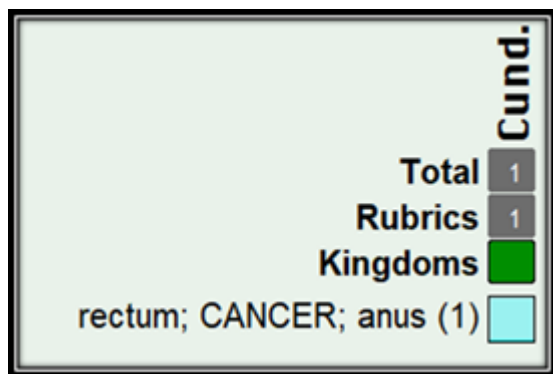


Follow-up notes:

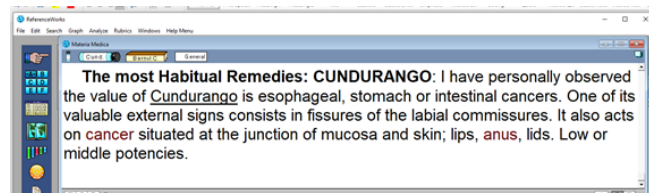
After the discharge from the hospital, the patient was back to her original state. We stopped the administration of Carbo veg. She was back again on allopathic medicines for her CKD, Diabetes, Hypertension etc., but as a palliative line of treatment, short-term intervention by a Homeopathic remedy rescued her life.

CASE 3- Case of a male aged 53 years with a diagnosis of CA rectum:

We had this case of Rectal cancer. The patient only gave the reports and prescriptions, citing the diagnosis. He was in a state of despair, but the family had hope that Homeopathy could provide some help to him to come out of this despair.



Reference from the book- Bernoville's cancer:



The Repertory came to the rescue, and the remedy Cundurango was selected, as it has a big affinity for cancerous affections. The case was duly helped in the pressure symptoms caused by the growth & to uplift his spirits. In later follow ups he appeared more involved in the treatment & started taking good care of his health.

Along with chemoradiation therapy & Homeopathy, he lived a good span of life with minimal pain & distress.

CASE 4- Case of a female aged 53 years with PTSD:

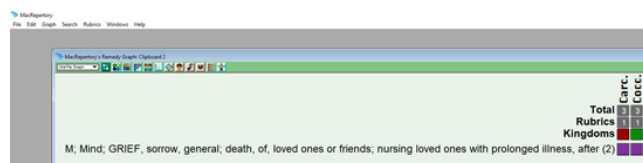
This case was very sensitive and touchy for us as physicians. She was the wife of our patient, who was suffering from a terminal illness and had been bedridden for almost 15 years. She was the one who nursed her husband diligently, but soon after his death, she went into profound sadness, so much so that she stopped doing her basic chores like bathing, brushing, and even eating. She used to just sit in one place, absorbed in deep thoughts.

Upon feeding her, she used to tell her son that she did not wish to eat or drink anything; everything

gave her a sense of nausea.

Having witnessed their journey, facing the disease condition together, when her son approached us, if we could do something for his mother, we searched for the rubric that has this theme of long nursing & after effects of death of loved ones, and we came across this rubric which fitted her life story, so well.

Along with the modalities of loathing of food& drinks, and continued nausea we prescribed her *Cocculus indicus* 200, one dose to begin with.



She responded very well to the remedy; she could slowly reconcile with the reality & with a few more doses of the remedy, she was back to her usual self.

Remedy could not replace her loss, but it certainly rescued her from the path of deep depression. If left unaddressed, her family, along with her husband, would have lost her as well. At the very least, Remedy provided her with a glimmer of hope to continue her life moving forward.

To summarize, we definitely see "**Homeopathy as the Future of Palliative Medicine.**" It not only helps alleviate the suffering of individuals but also provides valuable support to their loved ones as they cope with the painful reality of irreversible diseases.

REFERENCES

1. World Health Organization. WHO definition of palliative care. Geneva: WHO; 2020
2. Synergy Homeopathic Software
3. Reference works

About Authors:

Dr. Shekhar Algundgi

M.D. (Hom.), F.Hom (U.K.), M.F. Hom (Malaysia), Master Hom. (Ireland), N.D. (Naturo), Ph.D. (Scholar)

Dr. Shekhar Algundgi has been a renowned

figure in the homoeopathic world since more than three decades, acclaimed for his proficient oratory skills, deftly effective teaching and concrete concepts.

In 1990 Dr. Alkundgi founded the Swara Homeo Clinic. Dr. Alkundgi's innovative concept of "*Swara Homeo Gurukul*" an eco-friendly teaching institute in the lap of nature, has been warmly welcomed globally. The Gurukul teaching is conducted in a setting respecting tradition, to impart the fundamentals of Homoeopathy while making way for sharing the latest contemporary advancements- the best of both worlds.

He has been teaching worldwide for the past 3 decades. His book "*Case Taking- The Art of Connection, Communication & Conversation*" has been much appreciated around the globe, for its unique & pathbreaking concepts.

https://wikigenius.org/wiki/Dr._Chandrashekar_Vishwanath_Algundgi for more details of the author

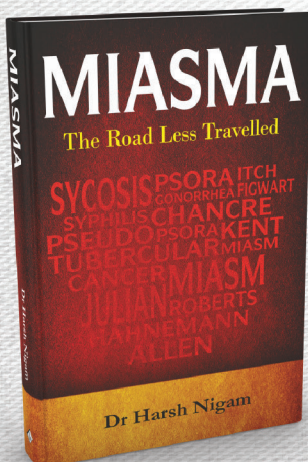
Dr. Priyanka Patole

B.H.M.S., F.C.A.H.

Dr. Priyanka Patole graduated from Panchasheel Homeopathic Medical College and Hospital in Khamgaon. Shortly after her graduation, she joined Swara Homeo Clinic & Gurukul to learn under the guidance of Dr. Shekhar Alkundgi. Since then, she has become an integral part of the global activities at Swara Homeo Clinic & Gurukul.

Her exceptional organizational skills make her the driving force behind all national and international events organized by Swara, particularly the highly sought-after Swara Homeo Gurukul Workshop, where she serves as the core executive organizer and a member of the teaching faculty.

Dr. Priyanka practices independently at Swara Homeo Clinic and has also been heading the charitable operations of Swara Homeo Clinic in Mumbai for the past 14 years. In addition to her clinical work, she has written articles for national and international homeopathic journals, conducted various medical camps, and spread awareness about homeopathy through various media. Dr. Priyanka excels in all her roles and carries out each one with great competence.



ISBN- 9788131919217

MIASMA

(The Road Less Travelled)

Concept of Miasm &
How It Fits In
The Modern Day Homeopathy



Dr. Harsh Nigam

- ☑ Why should you know miasma?
- ☑ What is Miasma- as per Hahnemann and by other stalwarts- Kent, Allen, Roberts, Julian and others Immunity and Miasma
- ☑ Miasma: Role in etiology and pathology of disease
- ☑ Miasma in management and prognosis of cases



Dr. Leopold Salzer (1827-1907)

The Visionary of Rational Medicine

Prof. (Dr.) Subhas Singh¹, Dr. Dodani Riya Rajkumar², Dr. Sudhanshu Kumar², Dr. Jyotidarshane², Dr. Gone Maniprasad²

¹ HOD, Department of Organon of Medicine, National Institute of Homoeopathy, Kolkata

² Postgraduate Scholars, National Institute of Homoeopathy, Kolkata

Dr. Leopold Salzer was a distinguished Austrian Jewish physician from Vienna and one of the earliest stalwarts of 19th century who played a pivotal role in the establishment of Homoeopathy in India. He graduated from the University of Leipzig. Combination of scientific reasoning with a deep commitment to Homoeopathic system was his unique approach. After migrating to Calcutta in the mid-nineteenth century, he gained prominence as a practitioner, teacher, and writer, mentoring many noted homoeopaths among which Dr. Pratap Chandra Majumdar is noteworthy. Though little is known about his later life, Dr. Salzer's rational and humanistic approach left a lasting legacy in Indian homoeopathic history.

It is interesting to know that Dr. Leopold Salzer was also a strong advocate of vegetarianism. He founded and served as the first president of the Vegetarian Society of India, marking one of the earliest links between Theosophy and the vegetarian movement in India. This association later continued through prominent second-generation Theosophists such as Annie Besant and C.W. Leadbeater, who became leading promoters of vegetarianism within the movement.

Throughout the 1880s, Salzer remained an active member of the Bengal Theosophical Society (BTS) Lodge, frequently attending its meetings and contributing to its activities. Several of his writings were published in a *journal published by Bengal Theosophical society*. He presented a paper titled *Molecular Psychology* at the BTS Lodge's first anniversary, which was published in the July 1883 issue of *The Theosophist*.

Early Life and Education

Dr. Leopold Salzer was born on 22nd October 1827 in Leipzig, Germany. He completed his early education in his hometown, where from a young age he exhibited a profound interest in the study of medicine. His intellectual curiosity and dedication to healing led him to pursue medical studies at the University of Leipzig, the same distinguished institution where Dr. Samuel Hahnemann had once begun his medical journey. Before leaving for Europe, he started his medical practise in Leipzig just after completing his Doctor of Medicine (M.D.) examination.

Career and Migration to India

In the mid-nineteenth century, Dr. Salzer became part of the significant European influx of homoeopathic practitioners into India, a period marked by growing interest in Homoeopathy at the global level. Drawn by the opportunity to propagate Homoeopathy in new territories, he migrated to Calcutta (now Kolkata), in 1867 and spent the next 40 years there, until his death in 1907. During this period psychic, research and spiritualism were gaining popularity in the city. Soon after his arrival he married to Elwin White and settled in one of Calcutta's European neighbourhoods, residing at 6 Loudon Street, near the German Consulate. There he established a successful practice and soon became one of the most prominent homoeopathic practitioners in Calcutta.

Dr. Salzer was an eminent member of the Calcutta School of Homoeopathy, a leading homeopathic institute in India at that time, founded in 1881.

During its early days he contributed writings to its official journal, helping to shape the intellectual and medical landscape of Homoeopathy in Bengal.

During his years in Calcutta, Dr. Salzer's influence extended beyond clinical practice to mentorship and teaching. He played a key role in shaping the next generation of Indian homoeopaths, notably serving as a mentor to Dr. Pratap Chandra Majumdar, who served as one of his notable and worthy assistants for a long time and proved number of indigenous drugs, wrote many books in English and Bengali under his guidance. He later became one of the most prominent figures in Indian Homoeopathy.

Contributions to Homoeopathy

Dr. Salzer became a central voice in the intellectual debates between homoeopaths and allopaths in the nineteenth-century Bengal, defending Homoeopathy as the "medicine of experience" and promoting it as a legitimate scientific discipline.

He emerged as a strong advocate of empirical and experience-based medicine, positioning Homoeopathy as the true embodiment of rational and scientific therapeutics. His writings consistently emphasized that medicine should rest upon observation, experience, and inductive reasoning, rather than abstract speculation or rigid theoretical systems.

His major works, including *Reflections of a Future Historian of Medicine* (1869) and *Lectures on Cholera and Its Homoeopathic Treatment* (1883), emphasized observation and experience as the true foundations of medical science.

In 1871, he delivered a seminal lecture in Calcutta titled "**Rational Practice of Medicine.**" Through his lecture, he defined Homoeopathy as the "medicine of experience," countering theoretical medical systems of his time.

He wrote: "We are to be rescued from our theoretical and practical difficulties by means of Experience. It is by the method of induction, that is by inferring from a number of facts relating to the same class of phenomena, a special truth or proposition which embrace them all, that we here proceed in

the formation of our principles."

This statement captured the essence of his scientific outlook — that true medical knowledge arises from observation and experimentation, not conjecture.

Publications and Writings

Dr. Leopold Salzer was not only a practitioner but also a profound thinker and writer who deeply reflected on the scientific and philosophical underpinnings of medicine. Through his clinical work and his active participation in the **homoeopathic print culture of Bengal**, Dr. Salzer contributed numerous articles and essays to medical journals and pamphlets of his time.

Dr. Salzer's literary contributions to the advancement of Homoeopathy are remarkable. One of his earliest known works, titled "**Reflections of a Future Historian of Medicine,**" was published in the *Calcutta Journal of Medicine* in **March 1869**. In this thought-provoking article, he explored the evolution of medical science and anticipated how future generations might assess the ongoing debates between Homoeopathy and Allopathy.

His most well-known work, "**Lectures on Cholera and Its Homoeopathic Treatment**" (1883), combined his clinical experience with statistical observations. In this publication, Dr. Salzer presented data on mortality rates and treatment outcomes under homoeopathic care, using cholera as a case study to demonstrate the effectiveness of homoeopathic principles. This work became a significant reference for homoeopaths in India and abroad and was often cited as evidence of the practical success of Homoeopathy in epidemic conditions.

Philosophy and Scientific Outlook

At a time when the definition of rational scientific therapeutics was hotly contested, Dr. Salzer positioned Homoeopathy as the most rational and evidence-based system of medicine. He argued that true scientific medicine must rely on facts derived from clinical observation, what he termed "The medicine of experience." His writings reveal a deep engagement with both empirical philosophy and medical ethics, reflecting his commitment to

reconciling science and humanism in medical practice.

Despite facing strong criticism from allopathic contemporaries, Dr. Salzer remained steadfast in his defence of Homoeopathy as an empirically grounded discipline. His rational, methodical approach helped shift public perception and attracted both European and Indian intellectuals to the study and practice of Homoeopathy.

Influence and Legacy

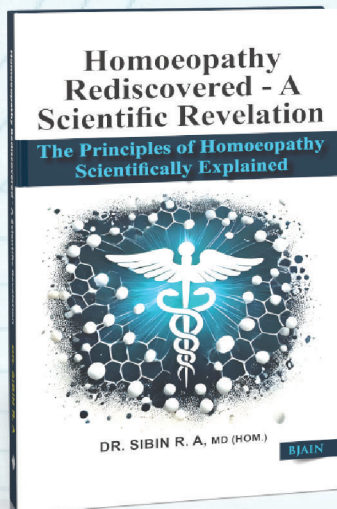
Dr. Leopold Salzer's presence in Calcutta marked a pivotal period in the history of Indian Homoeopathy. His scientific reasoning, clinical excellence, and educational influence helped popularize Homoeopathy among both European and Indian communities. His intellectual impact extended to notable medical figures such as Dr. Mahendralal Sircar, a prominent allopathic physician

who later embraced Homoeopathy, in part due to the persuasive influence of Salzer and his contemporaries.

Through his writings, teachings, and personal example, Dr. Salzer helped lay the foundations for the academic and philosophical development of Homoeopathy in India. His work on cholera and rational therapeutics served as a model for evidence-based homoeopathic practice, reinforcing the discipline's credibility during a time of medical transformation.

Death

Dr. Leopold Salzer continued to live and practice in Calcutta until his death in 1907. While detailed records about his final years are scarce, his long residence and professional influence left a lasting mark on the city's medical and theosophical circles.



Homeopathy Rediscovered: A Scientific Revelation

Dive deep into pivotal revelations behind the philosophical fundamentals of Homeopathy

"Homeopathy's Journey From Witchcraft to Nanomedicine"

- *Decoding internal interactions of homeopathic prophylaxis and genus epidemics*
- *Impact of particle size in different potencies on homeopathic aggravation.*
- *Miasms, their combinations & Necessity of Modification in Degree of Dynamisation*



DR SIBIN R A

Compassionate Palliative Care: The Role of Homoeopathy in Future Palliative Medicine for Incurable Diseases

Dr. Jineshwar Annasaheb Yaligouda¹, Mr. Padmraj Jineshwar Yaligouda²

¹C.C.M.P., M.D., (Hom). Professor & H.O.D Department of Human Anatomy, Gulabrao Patil Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Miraj, Maharashtra. India. President of Malgaon Medical Association Malgaon. Sanjivani Clinic, Malgaon, Miraj, Sangli. Maharashtra. India.

²B.H.M.S. Final Year. : Bharatesh Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Belagavi, Karnataka. India.



Abstract

Homoeopathy has emerged as a promising approach in palliative care, offering a holistic and individualized treatment methodology that addresses the physical, emotional, and spiritual needs of patients with incurable diseases. By leveraging the law of similia, homoeopathic remedies provide a gentle and non-invasive way to manage symptoms, alleviate suffering, and improve the quality of life for patients. This article explores the potential of homoeopathy as a future palliative medicine, highlighting its benefits, applications, and future directions in providing compassionate end-of-life care. So, let's explore this unique characteristic of homoeopathy in palliation of my 28 years of practice. I have used many times Homoeopathic pioneers advised palliative medicines in my practice.

Keywords

Homoeopathy, Palliative care, Compassionate, Incurable diseases, Holistic treatment, Symptom management, Quality of life, pain.

Introduction

Palliation denotes temporary relief of symptoms of a disease. Here though the symptom is relieved, the disease remains and remains at the same place and in the same form.

Palliation = Temporary Relief of Symptom

On the contrary, suppression denotes temporary relief of symptoms with consequent involvement

of internal vital organ(s). Here the existing symptom is transformed into the symptom(s) of other diseases. Repeated palliation in curable cases turns the case into an incurable one because of consequent involvement of internal vital organs. (suppression).

Homoeopathic science understands their limitation in case management that not all cases are meant to be cured. There are many cases with irreversible pathology requiring palliation to improve the quality of patient's life.

The various aspects of a physician's mission are:

- To cure in curable cases.
- To palliate in incurable cases.
- To preserve health.

In cases, where pathology is so advanced so as to become irreversible, homoeopathic medicines can provide a great soothing effect. Homoeopathy has a positive role in improving the quality of life in incurable chronic diseases like cancer, HIV/AIDS, terminally ill patients and incapacitating diseases like rheumatoid arthritis, etc.

Conditions Where Palliation Is Justifiable Even in Homoeopathy -

- Palliation by Homoeopathic medicine in incurable cases
 - In cases with advanced and irreversible tissue changes
 - Patient lacking in any of the vital organs
- Palliation by some other means

- Only in more urgent cases were danger to life and imminent death allowed no time for the action of a homoeopathic remedy.
 - In sudden accidents to previously healthy individuals as a preliminary measure in sudden poisonings.
 - Palliation & Suppression.
1. Palliation by homoeopathic medicine of incurable cases: The basis of cure is the fundamental law of similars. Similarly, the law of similars is also the fundamental law in the palliation of incurable states. Master Kent says, the physician who applies the single remedy in potentized form under the law of cure for any length of time will easily be convinced that there is no other way of palliation that holds out permanent hope for the patient. The palliation by homoeopathic medicine is justifiable in the following type of incurable cases.
 2. In advanced cases with irreversible pathological changes: When we are facing these incurable conditions, the administration of the similar remedy almost always ameliorates the situation, at least for the three or four days and usually for a longer period. Then we may have a return of symptoms, when the indicated remedy will be called into use again. Thus, the patients can be made much more comfortable.
 3. A case of incurable cancer with distant metastasis developed involuntary urination with absolutely no control. Her remedy was one of the *Calcarea* group. For this troublesome symptom of involuntary urination there are five remedies of equally prominent rank in the repertory which we may consider- *Arsenic*, *Natrum Mur*, *Pulsatilla*, *Rhus tox* and *Causticum*. With the constitutional similarity of the patient to the *Calcarea*, *Causticum* was the only remedy to be considered, and one dose of *Causticum* 200 restored complete control over the disagreeable symptom, and made the patient more comfortable in general. Incurable cases are a source of great anxiety to every physician, but the physician who will follow the law of similars with the use of a single remedy in potentised form will give quicker and more sustained relief than all the massive doses of allopathic palliatives.
 4. Patient lacking in any of the vital organs: Palliation should be the only method of choice in cases where the patient lacks in any of the vital organs.
 5. After splenectomy or in a patient with one kidney, complete cure is not possible for obvious reasons. The patient at best may lead a more or less normal life through the compensatory mechanism supported by palliative treatment, when necessary.
- ### When Palliation is Necessary Even in Homoeopathic Practice
- Even in Homoeopathy, palliation is needed (Organon of Medicine, footnote sec. 67/1) in the following cases:
1. Only in the most urgent cases, where danger to life and imminent death allow no time for the action of a homoeopathic remedy.
 2. In sudden accidents occurring to previously healthy individuals for example, in asphyxia and suspended animation from lightning, from suffocation, freezing, drowning etc. It is admissible and judicious, at all events as a preliminary measure, to stimulate the irritability and sensibility with a palliative, as for instance, with gentle electrical shocks, with strong coffee, with a stimulating odour, gradual application of heat etc. When the stimulation is affected, the play of the vital organs again goes on in its former healthy manner, for there is no disease to be removed, but merely an obstruction and suppression of the healthy vital force.
 3. In sudden poisonings. Example. -Alkalies for mineral acids, *Hepar sulphuris* for metallic poisons, *Coffee* and *Camphor* (and *Ipecacuanha*) for poisoning by *Opium*.
 4. In incurable diseases.
- ### DR H. A. ROBERTS, OPINION OF PALLIATION BY HOMOEOPATHIC MEDICINES IS JUSTIFIABLE IN THE FOLLOWING TYPE OF INCURABLE CASES:
- A. In advanced cases with irreversible pathological changes: Administration of the similar remedy in these cases almost always ameliorates

the situation, at least for the three or four days and usually for a longer period. Then we may have a return of symptoms, when the indicated remedy will be called into use again. Thus, the patients can be made much more comfortable.

- B. In cases of insomnia: Insomnia may be treated with crude palliative measures so that the patient secures sleep, but at best this is an unnatural sleep; while if the insomnia is considered as a part of his symptomatic picture, and given its proper place in that symptomatology and the man himself is treated not alone one or two symptoms he will gain his natural, refreshing sleep and he himself will be improved in general health.
- C. Pain: When the symptom of pain itself is complete, with the location, type, aggravations, ameliorations and concomitants (which may lie in the conditions of aggravation or amelioration but which are often from seemingly unrelated symptoms) a carefully selected remedy will relieve the pain promptly, and the patient will be much more comfortable and happier in general than with any narcotic.
- D. Surgical cases: Homoeopathic medicines can act as substitute for narcotics in surgical cases, either before or after operation. Here the indicated remedy does excellent service, and the patient will go through the mental and physical distress very happily. These remedies will be indicated partly by the symptomatology of the patient and partly by the immediate causes of distress, such as lacerated wounds, strenuous vomiting, shock and incarcerated flatus.

PIONEERS CONCEPT IN UTILITY OF PALLIATIVE MEDICINES:

Many Homoeopathic pioneers mentioned about the cases and medicine used for pain palliation and their successful results.

Pioneer - Dr Dunham in his book quotes Harley.

Name of Medicine - *Conium maculatum* - In cancer, he considers 'hemlock' a palliative, in that it allays muscular spasm, and thus mitigates pain. In glandular enlargements, and in cerebral diseases, he has found no benefit from Conium.

Pioneer - Dr J.T. Kent

Name of Medicine - *Carbo animalis* - It has cured these troubles in old feeble constitutions with night sweats and much bleeding. It has been relieved in incurable cases, and has apparently removed the cancerous condition for years, even though it comes back afterward and kills. This remedy is often a great palliative for the pains that occur in cancer, the indurations and the stinging, burning pains of course, we do not want to teach, nor do we wish to have you infer, that a patient with a well-advanced cancerous affection, such as scirrhus, may be restored to perfect health and the cancerous affection removed. One may comfort that patient and restore order at least temporarily, so that there is freedom from suffering in these malignant affections.

Pioneer - Dr C. M. Boger

Name of Medicine - *Phosphorus* - In adenocarcinoma of the uterus with haemorrhage and almost no symptom to guide me, it was found that the patient had three attacks of pneumonia which were typical of *Phosphorus* but she did not receive it. *Phosphorus* controlled the bleeding, stopped pain, and palliated.

Pioneer - Dr W. A. Dewey

Name of Medicine - *Chamomilla*, *China officinalis* and *Berberis vulgaris* - One may use morphine as a palliative in cases of severe pain, intense pain such as the passage of a biliary or renal calculus, but even here let it use be postponed until you have tried such remedies as *China officinalis* and *Berberis vulgaris*. Do not give it in every pain which seems severe. Remember that many patients seem oversensitive to pain and the remedy may be *Chamomilla* instead of morphine. The less of it you use the better for your patients.

Pioneer - Dr Richard Hughes

Name of Medicine - *Silicea terra*, *Arsenicum album*, Chlorate of potash, citric acid *Silicea terra* in substance, and *Arsenicum album*, in the higher dilutions, have been found palliative of the pains of scirrhus while unbroken; chlorate of potash and citric acid locally when ulceration has occurred.

Pioneer - Dr Rastogi mentioned about palliation in homoeopathic recorder as follows, the drug so selected, and administered according to natural

laws is sure to bring about a cure in curable diseased conditions and an effective palliation in incurable conditions. The most painful conditions are efficiently palliated or cured with a rapidity which is possible consistently with the nature of the disease. Quicker and longer-enduring results are achieved in relieving pain than with morphia, aspirin etc., and without any injurious after-effects. The physicians' high and only mission, according to Hahnemann, is to restore the sick to health, to cure as it is termed.

Usefulness of Few Palliative Homoeopathic Medicines

1. *Magnesia phosphorica* can be tried for muscular pain, cramp, abdominal pain, and even headache.
2. If the person has just had surgery or an injury then *Arnica Montana* is needed.
3. All the remedies known for helping a dying person, *Arsenicum album* is best known for soothing the fear of death, and is indicated when there is agitation, restlessness, thirst, great anguish, internal burning heat with external coldness and desire for warmth.
4. Relieving nausea and vomiting for a person near the end of life is particularly helpful, because it is so common for patients to suffer with it. *Ipecacuanha* can be tried when nausea or vomiting occur, with a clear tongue. Another remedy could be *Nux vomica* when the tongue is coated and toxic looking.
5. *China officinalis* may be used for the weakness experienced afterwards from the loss of fluids.
6. *Calcarea carbonica* might help very sick people who are putting out lots of perspiration (diaphoresis) which happens when one is in shock or having a medical emergency.
7. *Carbo vegetabilis* is a great collapse remedy, known for great weakness with bluish lips, icy cold skin and cool breath. Though they are cold they want a draft of air.

"Breathing at the end of life can become shallow and quickened, or slow and laboured. The person may make gurgling sounds, sometimes referred to as the "death rattle." If the person seems to be having laboured breathing,

is wheezing or having asthmatic symptoms or burning pains, *Arsenicum album* usually helps. *Arsenicum album* is also known to help the anxiety around not being able to get a good breath. When secretions build up and create rattling in the chest, *Antimonium tartaricum* is the main remedy, especially when the person is very weak and becoming unresponsive.

8. If acute fear and panic occur, with or without the well-known symptom "predicts the time of death", *Aconitum napellus* can be given. *Aconite* is the best remedy when a fearful panic has gripped the body and mind and the heart is racing, and the mind cannot relax itself away from the distressing thought pattern. They may have a look of fear in their eyes or be so tense that it is noticeable in their appearance.
9. Taking the cell salt, *Kalium phosphoricum*, which is known to be a tonic for the nervous system, may help caregivers who feel tense, stressed and overwhelmed.
10. Insomnia can be helped by *Coffea cruda*, for alertness when it is time for sleep because they are wired and upset. *Arsenicum album* helps those who cannot sleep due to worry and fear and *Ignatia amara* helps a grieving person sleep.
11. *Cocculus indicus* is known to help those who have been care takers of the sick and now have grief and health problems.
12. *Phosphoricum acidum* is for grief when there is very low energy and debility of the nervous system.

► Palliative treatment is not a good process for curing the disease due to the following reasons:

1. It cannot bring about the cure.
2. The condition of the patient becomes worse after initial relief.
3. To get effective results it is necessary to increase the dose of the drug day by day.
4. Due to application of large doses of palliative drugs, artificial drug-disease is formed.
5. Here the treatment is based on one or two

troublesome symptoms.

6. It is against the nature's law of cure.

Merits of Palliation

By Palliative method we can give some initial relief in most urgent cases where life is in danger. Palliation provides much needed relief of complaints to incurable cases with advanced pathological changes.

Demerits of Palliation

1. This is an extremely unsystematic treatment where the physician devotes his attention in one sided manner to a single symptom. So, it cannot give relief from the total disease.
2. This method of treatment is injurious in long standing disease, because after transient amelioration, there is aggravation of the symptoms.

We advocate antipathic treatment for the following conditions, § 67/1, FN:

- a. In most urgent cases where danger to life and imminent death allow no time for the action of homoeopathic remedy.
- b. Accidents such as asphyxia, drowning, poisoning, shock.
- c. Where there is no disease to be cured but an obstruction or suppression of the healthy vital force is found.
- d. Where symptoms are either absent or difficult to get.
- e. When to gain a patient's confidence quickly.
- f. Where there is gross structural change after administration of a homoeopathic drug, there is too short relief of symptoms, here we may not be able to cure the patient, as there is some destruction of vital organ such as the kidney, or a massive valvular heart disease.

CONCLUSION

Homoeopathic therapeutic systems as a method of healing science has the goal of providing relief to suffering humanity. In my 28 years of practice,

it is clear that homoeopathy provides a greater relief in patients with incurable disease conditions. At present, in such a disease over burdening situation, homoeopathic science helps modern medicine to manage the cases and give a hope of a healthy world to suffering humanity.

In the present era, medical science fights very hard with complex pathology to offer better health. Continuous research and advancement in treatment methods are ongoing activities that help medical science in this battle. Every day, there is emergence of new complex pathology or treatment resistance which blocks the path of holistic healing. In this situation, an integrated approach is necessary for providing holistic health to persons suffering from complex irreversible pathological illness. Homoeopathy along with other complementary sciences helps modern medicine for better case management. Palliative treatment can be done by antipathy, allopathy and also by homoeopathy where we do not consider the constitution and the miasmatic background of the patient. Homoeopathy proves itself as a good healing science in irreversible cases with its gentle palliative care.

REFERENCES

1. Dunham C., Homoeopathy The science of Therapeutics, Reprint edition, April 2007. India: B. Jain Publishers Pvt. Ltd.
2. Kent J.T., Lectures on Homoeopathic Materia Medica, Indian Edition, India: Indian Books and Periodical Publishers, New Delhi, India.
3. Sutherland A.D., Pointers, August (1930) Vol XLV N08. Homoeopathic recorder, Retrieved from Encyclopaedia Homeopathic version number 2.2.1-2006/07/24.
4. Dewey W. A., Lectures in Materia Medica, August (1932) Vol XLVII N08. Homoeopathic recorder, Retrieved from Encyclopaedia Homeopathic version number 2.2.1-2006/07/24.
5. Hughes R., The Principles and Practice of Homoeopathy, 4th edition, India: B. Jain Publishers Pvt. Ltd. India.
6. Das E., Principles of prescribing [Internet]. Zahid; 2015 Dec 17 [updated 2015 Dec 17; cited 2022 May 17, Available from: https://www.nhp.gov.in/Principles-of-Prescribing_mtl
7. Sarkar B. K., Organon of Medicine by Samuel Hahnemann, 10th ed. Delhi: Birla Publications Pvt. Ltd; 2005-2006.
8. Bello L. End of life care- homoeopathy and hospice patients. Hpathy Medical Publishers [Internet]. 2015 Jan 17. [cited 2022 May 19]. Available from: <https://hpathy.com/homeopathy-papers/end-of-life-care-homeopathy-and-hospice-patients/>
9. Roberts H.A., The principles and art of cure by homoeopathy. New Delhi: IBPP.
10. Dr Tapan Mondal, Spirit of the organon, part one, second revised edition, B. Jain Publishers(P) Ltd. pp. 243 – 245.

An Integrated Approach To Functional Constipation in Children: The Role of Diet, Behaviour Modification And Homeopathic Remedies

Dr. Rahul Yadav^[1],

¹MD (Hom.) Assistant Professor,

Shri Satya Sai University of Technology and Medical Science Sehore M.P.

Keyword

Behavioural interventions, Dietary modifications, Functional constipation, Homoeopathy, Paediatrics, Quality of life

Abstract

Functional constipation is a common paediatric problem responsible for physical and psychological morbidity and poor quality of life. The cause of paediatric constipation is likely multifactorial, and rarely due to organic pathology, if not diagnosed early, can lead to chronic complications and poor quality of life. Conventional treatments, though often effective short-term, may cause side effects such as laxative dependency and discomfort. This article explores the role of homoeopathy as a gentle, individualized, and holistic approach, alongside dietary modifications and behavioural interventions, in effectively managing functional constipation in children.

Introduction

Constipation is defined as the passage with difficulty of hard, dry stools with considerable discomfort or distress to the child. More than duration it is the trouble some evacuation that is important.^[1] Estimated prevalence of constipation is 3% among toddlers and pre-school children worldwide and 95%, of them are considered functional.^[6]

The term 'functional constipation' describes all

children in whom constipation does not have an organic etiology. Functional constipation is commonly the result of withholding of feces in a child who wants to avoid painful defecation. Frequently, children with constipation will also experience recurrent episodes of fecal incontinence due to overflow caused by fecal impaction (known as encopresis).

When stool enters the normal rectum, the involuntary smooth muscle of the internal anal sphincter is relaxed. The urge to defecate is signaled when the stool reaches the external anal sphincter. If the child voluntarily relaxes the external sphincter appropriately, the rectum is evacuated. If, however, the child tightens the external sphincter and the gluteal muscles, the fecal mass is pushed back in the rectal vault and the urge to defecate subsides. Parents will likely recognize examples of these characteristic withholding behaviours: squatting, rocking, stiff walking on tiptoes, crossing the legs or sitting with heels pressed against the perineum. Withholding leads to stretching of the rectum and lower colon, and retention of stool. The longer the stool remains in the rectum, the more water is removed and the harder the stool becomes, to the point of impaction. Involuntary overflow soiling then occurs around this mass of impacted stool.^[5]

In young infants it may be a normal habit of not passing stool for 2 to Three days or May pass many stools in a day. "As a normal physiological phenomenon, most children after infancy—when stool frequency is around 4 or more times per day—gradually settle to a frequency of a single

bowel movement per day by the age of 4 years."^[1] As long as the child passes motion at least twice a week the motion is not dry and hard and no difficulty or distress is involved in passing it. Hence, it should not be labeled as a constipation

The Rome II paediatric criteria for functional gastrointestinal disorders were established in 1999, and were to be used as a diagnostic aid and to provide categorization for research purposes.^[3] The updated Rome III criteria for functional constipation were published in 2006:^[4]

Table1: Rome III criteria for functional constipation ^[3,4]

Rome III diagnostic criteria for functional constipation in children up to 4 years of age

- Must include 1 month of at least two of the following:
 - ▶ Two or fewer defecations per week
 - ▶ At least one episode/week of incontinence after the acquisition of toileting skills
 - ▶ History of excessive stool retention
 - ▶ History of painful or hard bowel movements
 - ▶ Presence of a large fecal mass in the rectum
 - ▶ History of large diameter stools which may obstruct the toilet

Rome III diagnostic criteria for functional constipation in children older than 4 years of age

- Must include two or more of the following:
 - ▶ Straining during at least 25% of defecations
 - ▶ Lumpy or hard stools in at least 25% of defecations
 - ▶ Sensation of incomplete evacuation for at least 25% of defecations
 - ▶ Sensation of anorectal obstruction/blockage for at least 25% of defecations
 - ▶ Manual maneuver to facilitate at least 25% of defecations (e.g. digital evacuation, support of the pelvic floor)
 - ▶ Fewer than three defecations per week

- Loose stools are rarely present without the use of laxatives
- Insufficient criteria for irritable bowel syndrome.

The Bristol Stool Form Scale: The Bristol Stool Form Scale, developed by Heaton and Lewis in 1997 at the University of Bristol, is a validated clinical tool for assessing stool consistency.^[17] It classifies stool into seven types, with Type 1–2 indicating constipation, Type 3–4 considered normal, and Type 5–7 indicating diarrhoea.

Type 1		Separate hard lumps, like nuts (hard to pass)
Type 2		Sausage-shaped but lumpy
Type 3		Like a sausage but with cracks on its surface
Type 4		Like a sausage or snake, smooth and soft
Type 5		Soft blobs with clear-cut edges (passed easily)
Type 6		Fluffy pieces with ragged edges, a mushy stool
Type 7		Watery, no solid pieces. Entirely Liquid

Causes of constipation in various age groups.^[1]

Neonatal and infancy:

Benign: Insufficient intake of milk and fluids, artificial feeding, delayed introduction of semisolids and solids, prolonged use of laxatives and purgatives

Organic: Hirschsprung disease, congenital hypothyroidism, hypertrophic pyloric stenosis, duodenal atresia, meconium ileus, painful defecation as in anal fissure, intestinal parasitosis, CD, cystic fibrosis, anorectal malformations (anteriorly placed anus); spinal cord defects (tethered cord, meningocele)

Childhood:

Benign: Poor dietetic intake, especially low residue diet, dependency on laxatives and purgatives, poor toilet training, unclean toilet, emotional problems

Organic: Intestinal parasitosis, anal fissure, intestinal obstruction (subacute), CD, CF

All age groups:

Drugs: Anticholinergics, lead, opiates, phenobarbital, vincristine; abuse of laxatives Dietary: Low residue diet.

Clinical features:

- Hard painful stools every 2 or 3 day OR
- No passage of stools in a day
- No urge to stools
- Abdominal pain

On examination: check for

- Distension of abdomen
- Presence of hard masses in sigmoid colon or distal colon
- Also inspect anus: for anal fissure and/or hemorrhoids

In neonates

- Inability to pass meconium within 24 hours and Signs of pain - Suggests rare causes such as Hirschsprung's disease or obstruction from a tumor or meconium ileus
- Assess to rule out for other organic causes
- If no organic cause detected- Treat as a case of functional constipation

Red flag sign in constipation

- Worsening of condition
- Failure to Thrive
- Fever
- Blood in stools
- Bilious vomiting
- Weight loss
- Abdominal pain
- Severe nausea or vomiting (especially bilious Emesis)

Management: The goals in treating constipation are to produce soft, painless stools and to prevent

the reaccumulation of feces. These outcomes are achieved through a combination of education, behavioural modification, daily maintenance stool softeners and dietary modification. Fecal disimpaction may be necessary at the outset of treatment.

Homoeopathic management ^[2]: Common homoeopathic medicines used and their symptomatic indications

Alumina:

- Thin, child looks older than his age, sluggish, dryness of mucous membranes and skin: lack of physical activity craving for chalk, charcoal, indigestible things, potatoes disagree, mild, cheerful disposition; confused
- Constipation of nursing children, from artificial food, bottle-fed babies, use of aluminum ware for cooking.
- Stools are expelled with great difficulty.
- Inactivity of rectum, even soft and small quantity of stool requires great straining
- Stool hard, dry, knotty, covered with mucus; or may be soft, clayey, adhering to parts.
- Itching, burning and redness at anus.
- The child cries long before passing stool.
- No desire and no ability to pass stool until there is a large accumulation
- Passes stool more easily while standing

Silicea:

- Extremely chilly patient, all symptoms worse by cold except stomach complaints, which are ameliorated; profuse, offensive discharges, sweats profusely especially on feet easy supuration glandular affinity, large head and distended abdomen, weak ankles, slow in learning to walk, obstinate, headstrong, cries when spoken kindly to, nervous, apprehensive, oversensitive, irritable, fearful
- Particular symptoms- Constipation due to inactivity of rectum: stools are passed with great difficulty; the partially expelled stool recedes

or slips back again.

- Stool offensive
- Pain in abdomen from worms and constipation.

Magnes muriaticum

- Weak, rachitic, inability to digest milk, chronic liver complaints, tendency for constipation, difficult dentition, craving for sweets: sensitivity to noise.
- Constipation of infants during dentition
- Stools knotty, hard, scanty or large, like sheep's dung difficult to pass; crumbling at verge of anus: passing small quantity
- Abdomen distended
- Frequent desire for stool.

Nux vomica

- Chilly patient thin built, prone to indigestion, tongue coated yellowish in the posterior part, oversensitive to external impressions, to noise, odors, light or music, nervous disposition spare, quick, active zealous, imitable, impatient spiteful with violent action
- Constipation induced by lazy habits, want of exercise and sluggishness, inattention to nature's call.
- In inveterate cases who have been overdrugged try purgatives: antidotes the effects of such medicines
- Child has been brought up too early on animal food.
- Child desires to pass stool frequently, strains at the stool but stool is scanty. (Absence of desire for defecation contraindicates Nux vomica)

Lycopodium clavatum

- Intellectually keen but physically weak: upper part of body emaciated, lower part semi dropsical complexion pale, dirty, sallow with deep furrows: looks old, recurrent respiratory and gastro-intestinal affections, tendency

for flatulent dyspepsia, worse from 4 to 8pm right sided complaints or symptoms shift from right to left; desires for warm foods and drinks, sweets: dominating, cranky, lack of self-confidence, precocious

- Constipation of infants or when away from home.
- Ineffectual urging, rectum protrudes during stool
- Stool hard, difficult, small and incomplete

Bryonia alba

- Rheumatic and gouty diathesis, dryness of mucous membranes excessive thirst, tongue coated white; constipated; all symptoms worse from least motion desires open air, nervous, imitable, desire to be in one position quietly, not to be carried
- No inclination for stool
- Stool passed with great difficulty
- Stool large, hard, dark, dry, as if bunt, so large that causes great pain while passing
- Constipation associated with headache

Sanicula aqua

- Kicks the cover at night even in coldest weather, emaciation; chin looks old dirty and greasy, profuse sweat on head and neck offensive foot sweat, thirsty, drinks often and little; desire ice cold milk, cold foods and drinks, headstrong, Stubborn, obstinate, cries and kicks, cross, imitable, does not want to be touched, dread of downward motion, extremely fearful especially in the dark.
- Constipation: no desire; after great straining stool partially expelled but recedes.
- Large evacuation of dry, gray-white balls, like burnt lime, must be removed mechanically.
- Stool large, heavy, painful.
- Stool: hard, impossible to evacuate, crumbling at the verge of anus

Few other medicines which can be used for

constipation if symptoms corroborate: *Natrum muriaticum*, *Parafinum*, *Aesculus hippocastanum* and *Sepia*, etc.

Education: Parents and older children will benefit from a brief description of the mechanism of functional constipation. This should be the first step in treatment.

Loss of control over bowel movements can be confusing for the child and upsetting for parents, who might assume the child is deliberately soiling their clothes. It is essential to correct these misunderstandings and help parents realize that such behaviour is not intentional or oppositional. Children are especially vulnerable to developing functional constipation during two key transitions: when they begin toilet training and when they start attending school.^[7] Toilet training should be a smooth and supportive process, and healthcare professionals can assist parents in recognizing when their child is developmentally ready.^[8]

Advice for dietary management:

1. Increase high fibres diet such as salads, fresh fruits and vegetables, whole grain products
2. Avoid products which are made of Maida and also avoid junk food.
3. Increase fluid intake
4. Carbohydrates (especially sorbitol) found in prune, pear and apple juices can cause increased frequency and water content in stools.^[7]
5. Fibre intake below the minimum recommended value has been shown to be a risk factor for chronic constipation in children.^[9,10] The American Academy of Pediatrics recommends a fibre intake of 0.5 g/kg/day (to a maximum of 35 g/day) for all children.^[11]
6. Although excessive milk intake can exacerbate constipation, there is insufficient evidence that eliminating it from the diet improves refractory constipation.^[12] For children unresponsive to adequate medical and behavioural management, consideration could be given to a time-limited trial of a cow's milk-free diet.^[7] Intolerance to cow's milk, particularly in children

with atopy, has been associated with chronic constipation.^[13]

Behaviour modification

1. first assess the cause of avoidance of passage of stools
2. Focus on establishing regular bowel habits
3. Make the child understand the importance of bowel evacuation
4. Reward for regular bowel habits

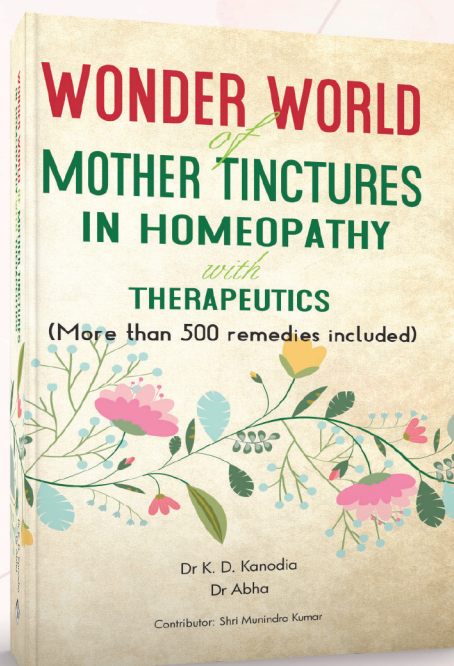
A toileting regimen that dedicates time for defecation is valuable. Most people who have normal stooling habits tend to defecate at the same time each day.^[14] This conditioned reflex tends to occur within 1 h of eating, and usually in the morning. A constipated child should have a routine scheduled toilet sitting for 3 min to 10 min (age dependent), once or twice a day. Ensure that the child has a footstool on which they can support their legs to effectively increase intra-abdominal pressure (Valsalva). There should be no punishment for not stooling during the toileting time; praise and reward for stooling and the behaviour of toilet sitting can be offered. It is helpful to have children and their caregivers keep a diary of stool frequency to review at the next appointment. A copy of the Bristol chart can be helpful for standardizing stool descriptions.^[15] Regular physical activity can be recommended, although its role in treating constipation remains unclear.^[16]

CONCLUSION

Functional constipation is a common problem in children, often influenced by factors such as stool-holding behaviour, irregular bowel habits, and poor toilet training, as discussed earlier. Dietary adjustments, behaviour modification, and individualized homoeopathic remedies each play a vital role in prevention and management. Together, these interventions provide a safe, gentle, and effective approach that not only improves bowel regularity but also enhances overall well-being, offering a comprehensive strategy for managing functional constipation.

REFERENCES

1. Gupte S. *The Short Textbook of Paediatrics*. 13th ed. New Delhi: Jaypee Brothers Medical Publishers; 2020. Foreword by Parekh BJ. Executive editors: Gupte N, Gupte M. ISBN: 978-93-89587-06-7.
2. Central Council for Research in Homoeopathy. (2010). Homoeopathy for mother and child care (Pediatrics) (Training Manual Vol. 2). Central Council for Research in Homoeopathy, in collaboration with WHO Country Office, India.
3. Rasquin-Weber A, Hyman PE, Cucchiara S, et al. Childhood functional gastrointestinal disorders. *Gut* 1999;45(Suppl 2):II60-8.
4. Rasquin A, Di Lorenzo C, Forbes D, et al. Childhood functional gastrointestinal disorders: Child/adolescent. *Gastroenterology* 2006;130:1527-37.
5. cps-functional-constipation.pdf
6. Poddar U. Approach to Constipation in Children. *Indian Pediatr*. 2016 Apr;53(4):319-27. doi: 10.1007/s13312-016-0845-9. PMID: 27156546.
7. North American Society for Paediatric Gastroenterology, Hepatology and Nutrition. Evaluation and treatment of constipation in children: Summary of updated recommendations of the North American Society for Paediatric Gastroenterology, Hepatology and Nutrition. *J Pediatr Gastroenterol Nutr* 2006;43:405-7.
8. Clifford C, Gorodzinsky F; Canadian Paediatric Society, Community Paediatrics Committee. Toilet learning: Anticipatory guidance with a child-oriented approach. *Paediatr Child Health* 2000;5(6):333-5. Accessed on October 20, 2011.
9. Morais MB, Vitolo MR, Aguirre AN, Fagundes-Neto U. Measurement of low dietary fiber intake as a risk factor for chronic constipation in children. *J Pediatr Gastroenterol Nutr* 1999;29:132-5.
10. Lee WT, Ip KS, Chan JS, Lui NW, Young BW. Increased prevalence of constipation in pre-school children is attributable to under-consumption of plant foods: A community-based study. *J Pediatr Child Health* 2008;44:170-5.
11. Carbohydrate and dietary fiber. In: Kleinman RE, ed. *Pediatric Nutrition Handbook*, 6th Edition, Community on Nutrition. American Academy of Pediatrics 2009;104
12. Nurko S, Youssef NN, Sabri M, et al. PEG3350 in the treatment of childhood constipation: A multicentre, double-blinded, placebo-controlled trial. *J Pediatr* 2008;153:254-61.
13. Iacono G, Cavataio F, Montalto G, et al. Intolerance of cow's milk and chronic constipation in children. *N Engl J Med* 1998;339:1100-4.
14. Walia R, Mahajan L, Steffen R. Recent advances in chronic constipation. *Curr Opin Pediatr* 2009;21:661-6.
15. Lewis SJ, Heaton KW. Stool form scale as a useful guide to intestinal transit time. *Scand J Gastroenterol* 1997;32:920-4.
16. Inan M, Aydinler C, Tokuc B, et al. Factors associated with childhood constipation. *J Paediatr Child Health* 2007;43:700-6.
17. Lewis SJ, Heaton KW. Stool form scale as a useful guide to intestinal transit time. *Scand J Gastroenterol*. 1997;32(9):920-4. doi:10.3109/00365529709011203. PMID: 9299672



ISBN: - 9788131962466

Wonder World *Of* Mother Tinctures in Homeopathy With Therapeutics

- **SPECIAL CHAPTERS** on *Instant distress redeemers in mother tinctures, clinical hits, minute and delicate comparisons, and rare secrets add weightage to this work.*
- **Description of More than 500 MOTHER TINCTURES** with the directions about dosage and repetition.
- **Perfect catalog of Tinctures**, which favors clinical practice without undermining the classical prescription.
- **Learn how to prescribe mother tinctures to receive faster results and instant relief.**

Uterine Leiomyoma and its Homoeopathic Treatment: An Integrative Approach

Dr Priyanka Saini¹, Dr Ashok Yadav²

¹D. Scholar, Department of Practice of Medicine, Dr. MPK Homoeopathic medical College, Hospital and Research Centre, Homoeopathy University, Jaipur, Rajasthan Email: noarikifukatomeka10@gmail.com

²Professor, Department of Practice of Medicine, Dr. MPK Homoeopathic medical College, Hospital and Research Centre, Homoeopathy University, Jaipur, Rajasthan

Keywords

Uterine fibroids, Uterine Leiomyomas, homoeopathy treatment, Genetics, histopathology, genes 12 and 14, Myoma uteri, Benign uterine tumour, Smooth muscle tumour uterus, Fibromyomas.

Abstract

Uterine Leiomyomas, commonly known as Fibroids, are benign smooth muscle tumour of the uterus and represent one of the most prevalent gynaecological conditions in women of reproductive age. Conventional treatments often involve hormonal therapy or surgery, which may not always align with the patient's desire for fertility preservation and non-invasive management. This article explores the Uterine Leiomyoma from an integrative perspective, emphasizing the role of constitutional and Miasmatic homoeopathic treatment as a viable alternative for long-term management and symptomatic relief. This Article comprehensively summarizes the recent research advances on uterine fibroids, focusing on risk factors, development origin, pathogenetic mechanisms, and treatment options. Deeper mechanistic insights into tumour etiology and the complexity of uterine fibroids can contribute to the progress of newer targeted therapies.

Abbreviations

HPF: high power fields

PID: Pelvic Inflammatory Diseases

MRI: Magnetic resonance imaging

CT: computed tomography

Introduction

Uterine Leiomyomas/ Fibromyomas (fibroids) are generally benign uterine neoplasms, commonly encountered in gynaecological practice (5-20% of women in the reproductive age group). They are slow growing tumours and takes 3-5 years to be clinically palpable, unlike ovarian *tumours*.⁽¹⁾ By age 50, it is estimated that 70% of women will have one or more uterine fibroids, which around 30% of patients symptomatic and requesting treatment. Women of all races are affected, but fibroids are common and develop at an earlier age, in women of African *origin*.⁽⁴⁾ By the age 35 years, 60% of African-American women will have fibroids, compared to 40% in Caucasian women of the same age. Other risk factors include age (increasing incidence with age up to the menopause, then usually decreasing in size), nulliparity, genetic factors, early menarche, caffeine, alcohol, obesity and *Hypertension*.⁽⁵⁾

The aetiology is largely unknown, but they are oestrogen- and progesterone-dependent tumours, very rare before menarche, common in reproductive life, and frequently regress in size after *menopause*.⁽⁶⁾ An imbalance in female hormones is the basic cause behind the growth of fibroids. Homeopathy tends to work on resolving the root cause that has caused fibroids to manifest itself and help stop further growth and aid shrinking of fibroids.

Usually, birth control pills are prescribed in conventional mode that only manages the symptoms and does not cure the disease and after

discontinuing these hormonal pills the menstrual irregularity worsens. On the other hand, homeopathy in addition to managing symptoms also helps in shrinking fibroids aiding toward cure.

Homeopathy does not support the use of a specific medicine that can be prescribed in every case of uterine fibroids after ascertaining the diagnosis. Rather homeopathic medicines are prescribed by taking into consideration the peculiar characteristic symptoms of the patient. This is the key to finding the most suitable homeopathic medicine for any given case to bring recovery.

Definition

Uterine leiomyomas (fibroids) are benign monoclonal tumours of smooth muscles, taking origin in the myometrium. They are the commonest benign tumours of the uterus, and are typically round well-circumscribed masses. They are usually multiple, and can range in size from a few millimeters to massive growth of 20cm diameter and more.

FIGURE 1: UTERINE FIBROIDS

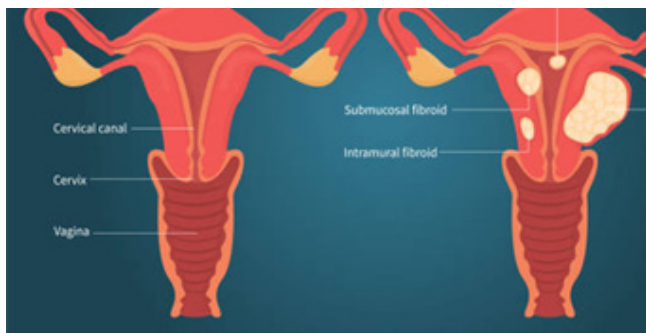
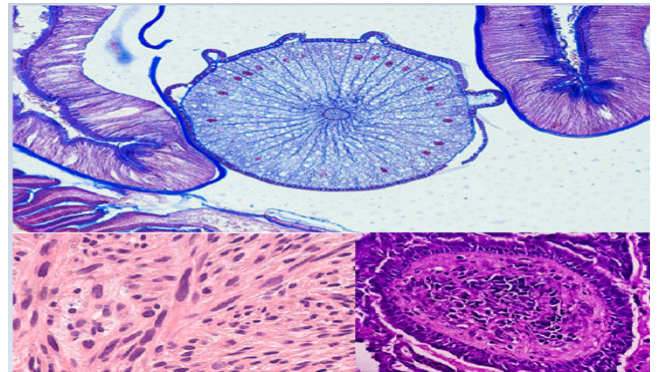


FIGURE 2: SHOWING UTERINE FIBROIDS



HISTOPATHOLOGY: Figure no 3



As the fibroid grows, the cells differentiate into 4 different cell types that can be reliably characterized: Smooth muscle cells, Vascular smooth muscle cells, and two different subpopulations of Fibroblasts. It has been shown that all 4 cell types derive from a single clonal *origin*.⁽⁷⁾

Macroscopically, the lesions are usually multiple, pale, firm and rubbery, with a whorled cut surface, well demarcated from adjacent myometrium. There may be areas of mucoid change, haemorrhage, or necrosis and calcification visible on gross inspection. Microscopically, they are composed of spindle cells arranged in fascicles that interweave to form a circumscribed lesion. Mitotic activity may be observed, but there are usually less than 5 mitoses per 10 high power fields (HPF), and no atypical forms. Mitotic activity is significantly higher in the secretory phase of the *cycle*.⁽⁸⁾

An observation that suggests the importance of progesterone and its receptor PR in fibroid growth. There is a great degree of variability in the amount of extracellular matrix and collagen in fibroids, leading to considerable heterogeneity in histological patterns. Degenerative changes may be superimposed, including hyaline and myxoid change, hydropic degeneration, necrosis, and calcification.

Cellular leiomyoma is significantly more cellular than the usual type, but shows no nuclear atypia, a low mitotic index (4 or less mitoses per 10 HPF), and no necrosis. *Leiomyoma with bizarre nuclei* (previously termed atypical or symplastic leiomyoma) characteristically shows highly pleomorphic extremely bizarre nuclei, often in a background of more typical leiomyoma cells. Mitotic activity is usually low, but karyorrhexis may mimic atypical

mitoses, and the histopathologist must be cautious not to diagnose sarcoma, as these are benign lesions. *Mitotically active leiomyoma* shows a high mitotic index (>10 mitoses per 10 HPF), but no other concerning features, with an absence of nuclear atypia and necrosis. *Diffuse leiomyomatosis* is a rare condition in which multitudes of benign-appearing leiomyomatous nodules blend with uterine smooth muscle, and may extend beyond the uterus into the peritoneal cavity forming tumour-like nodules, grossly resembling disseminated gynaecological cancers. The process is benign, and surgical removal is curative.

LIFE CYCLE OF FIBROIDS

A careful morphological *review*⁽⁹⁾ led to the hypothesis that fibroid formation may represent an abnormal response to injury. This proposes that normal myometrium may be subject to repeated injury through vasoconstriction and hypoxia during menstruation, and that development of fibroids may represent a reaction to that injury.

Uterine fibroids have a self-limited life cycle of proliferative growth, synthesis of collagen, increasing deposition of extracellular matrix, decreasing vascularity, and ultimately senescence and involution through ischaemic degeneration and *inaniition*⁽⁹⁾.

Four phases in the life cycle of fibroids have been described, defined somewhat arbitrarily and representing a continuous process, progressing through phenotypic transformation of the proliferating contractile myocyte and evolutionary selection of a single clone. There is increasing deposition of collagen, and as the process of fibroid growth and development evolves, the phenotype of the clonally proliferating myocytes changes from contractile to collagen synthesising, with significant elaboration of extracellular ground substance. Myocytes become separated from vessels by increased amounts of extracellular matrix, and angiogenesis does not keep up with the increasing size of the fibroid. Ischaemia eventually occurs, and there is cessation of myocyte proliferation and cellular atrophy. In the end stage, there is an abundant hyaline matrix enclosing islands of atrophic myocytes, and there may be necrosis and calcification. Processes of cell death, resorption

and reclamation now occur, termed 'inaniosis' by the authors. These differ from necrosis and apoptosis in their morphology, in their long, protracted durations, and in the absence of any inflammatory or phagocytic response to cell death.

EPIDEMIOLOGY & RISK FACTORS

The prevalence of uterine fibroids is increasing in some populations, such as in African American women.⁽¹⁰⁾ They are slow growing tumours and takes 3-5 years to be clinically palpable, unlike ovarian tumours.⁽¹⁾ By age 50, it is estimated that 70% of women will have one or more uterine fibroids, which around 30% of patients symptomatic and requesting treatment. Women of all races are affected, but fibroids are common and develop at an earlier age, in women of African origin.⁽⁴⁾ By the age 35 years, 60% of African-American women will have fibroids, compared to 40% in Caucasian women of the same age. Other risk factors include age (increasing incidence with age up to the menopause, then usually decreasing in size), nulliparity, genetic factors, early menarche, caffeine, alcohol, obesity and *Hypertension*.⁽⁵⁾

1. AGE- Increasing age is a significant risk factor for uterine fibroids, especially among women at the premenopausal stage and those ≥ 40 years of age.^(11,12,13) In several cases, adolescent patients had a translocation between chromosomes 12 and 14, which is a confirmed risk factor for uterine fibroid.^(14,15) Women at the menopausal stage have shrunk uterine fibroid lesions and decreased sex hormones. Notably, the use of hormonal replacement therapy may cause these lesions to regrow and may induce the 1st clinical symptoms of uterine fibroids.⁽¹⁶⁾
2. RACE & ETHNICITY: they are more common in white African and American women due to deficiency of vitamin D
3. OBESITY: Obesity is directly related to increased energy consumption and reduced physical activity.⁽¹⁷⁾ Currently, obesity is the fifth leading cause of death⁽¹⁸⁾. Several studies have found obesity as a significant risk factor for uterine fibroids development, which has been attributed to the metabolic functions of adipose tissues. Adipose tissues produce and release various cytokines and growth factors

involved in regulating diverse physiological and pathological processes, including immunity and inflammation. Adrenal androgens are mostly metabolized by aromatase in adipose tissues to estrogens.

4. **HYPERTENSION:** There is a direct correlation between arterial hypertension and uterine fibroids. Increased diastolic blood pressure is associated with a higher risk of uterine fibroids, regardless of use of antihypertensive drugs.⁽¹⁹⁾
5. **VITAMIN D DEFICIENCY:** Vitamin D is a collective term for fat-soluble steroid compounds with pleiotropic solid influence in the human body. Vitamin D is synthesized in the human skin from 7-dehydrocholesterol upon exposure to sunlight. Then, it is transported by the vitamin D-binding protein to the liver and kidneys, where it is converted to 25-hydroxyvitamin D [25(OH)D] and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D [1,25(OH)D], respectively, and ultimately carried to the target tissues.
6. **DIET:** diet rich in meat red, ham, beef have increased risk of fibroid.
7. **SMOKING AND TISSUE INJURY.**

AETIOLOGY OF LEIOMYOMA

Each myoma is derived from the smooth muscle cell rests, either from vessel wall or uterine musculature. Although Oestrogen, Progesterone growth hormones and possibly Human Placental Lactogen have been implicated in the growth of myomas, the evidence in support of Oestrogen and Progesterone dependence for their growth is *impressive*.⁽¹⁾

- The precise cause of fibroids is unknown (idiopathic).
- Genetics: fibroids are monoclonal and 40% have chromosome abnormalities that include-
 - ▶ Translocation between chromosomes no 10 and 14.
 - ▶ Deletions of chromosomes 7
 - ▶ Trisomy of chromosome no 12
- Hormones: both increase in number and responsiveness of receptors for Oestrogen and Progesterone appear to promote fibroid

growth.

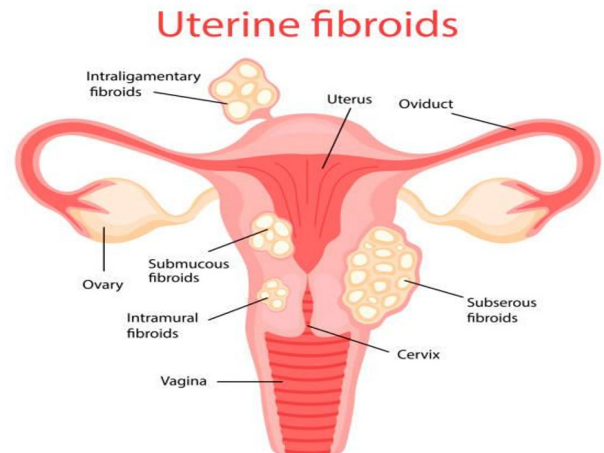
- Growth Factor: Proteins Polypeptides produced locally by smooth muscle cells and fibroblasts appear to promote growth of fibroid.

LOCATION OF LEIOMYOMA

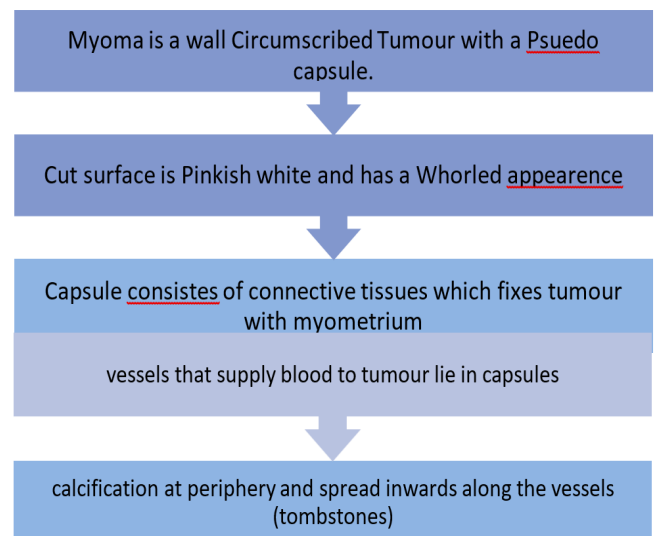
Uterine Body: intramural or interstitial (75%).

1. Cervical: <5%.
2. Ligamentary: True/false broad ligament fibroid.
3. Extrauterine
4. Submucous (15%)
5. Subserous (10%)

Figure No. 4



PATHOLOGY OF FIBROID



TYPES OF FIBROIDS

Fibroids are classified based on their **location** in relation to the uterine wall:

1. Intramural Fibroid^(1,2)

- **Location:** Within the muscular wall (myometrium) of the uterus.
- **Most common type**
- **Symptoms:** Menorrhagia, pressure symptoms.

2. Subserosal Fibroid⁽¹⁾

- **Location:** Beneath the outer serosa surface of the uterus.
- May become **pedunculated** (on a stalk).
- **Symptoms:** Pressure effects (e.g., on bladder, rectum), less menstrual disturbance.

3. Submucosal Fibroid⁽²⁾

- **Location:** Just beneath the endometrium, protruding into the uterine cavity.
- May cause **heavy menstrual bleeding**, infertility, and recurrent miscarriage.

4. Cervical Fibroid⁽¹⁾

- **Location:** Arises from the cervix rather than the body of the uterus.
- May cause **dyspareunia**, urinary symptoms, or obstructed labour.

5. Pedunculated Fibroid⁽²⁾

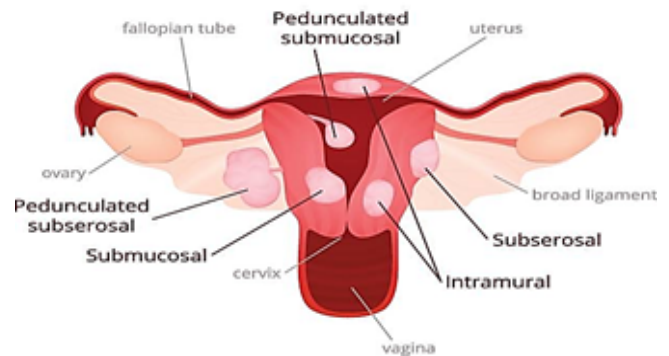
- A subtype of subserosal or submucosal fibroids **attached by a stalk**.
- Can undergo **torsion**, leading to acute pain.

6. Interfilamentous Fibroid⁽¹⁾

- Grows **between the layers of the broad ligament**.
- May mimic an ovarian mass.

FIGURE 5: Types of Fibroids

UTERINE FIBROIDS: types of uterine fibroids



Clinical Features of Leiomyomas

Symptoms depend on the size, number, and location of the fibroid. Fibroids are seen in childbearing age, 30-40 years, nulliparous or low parity, delay menopause in postmenopausal women 50% of women are Asymptomatic most of the time.

- **PROGRESSIVE MENORRHAGIA:** seen in Intramural and sub-mucous myoma is due to increased vascularity. Endometrial hyperplasia and enlarged uterine cavity. Further away from the cavity. Lesser is the possibility of menopause. For this reason, subserous and pedunculated fibroids do not cause menorrhagia.
- **METORRHAGIA:** is common with the Sub-mucous fibroids. An infected polyp will also cause purulent discharge. Metorrhagia in a woman over 40 requires D&C to rule out endometrial cancer, which is associated with fibroids in 3% cases.
- **POLYMENORRHOEA:** occurs when cystic ovaries and pelvic inflammatory diseases (PID) coexist with fibromyomas.
- **INFERTILITY:** Fibroids do not necessarily cause infertility. Infertility is either due to associated PID, endometriosis or anovulatory cycles or due to distortion of the uterine cavity causing obstruction to sperm ascent, poor nidation or cornual tubal block. A fibroid bigger than 4cm in size can cause infertility.

FIGURE 6: Image shows a surgically removed large uterine fibroid about 22 cm



- **PAIN:** Most women complaints of heaviness in the lower abdomen congestive and spasmodic dysmenorrhoea are often symptoms of fibroids or associated pelvic diseases. A submucous fibroid often causes spasmodic dysmenorrhoea. Acute pain is seen when a fibroid is complicated by torsion, haemorrhage, and red degeneration.
- **PRESSURE SYMPTOMS:** Anterior and Posterior fibroids lodged in the pouch of Douglas cause increase in frequency and retention of urine, more often premenstrually because of premenstrual gestion and enlargement of the tumour. Broad ligament fibroids can cause hydroureter and hydronephrosis which is reversible following surgery.
- **ABDOMINAL LUMP:** A large fibroid may be observed as an abdominal tumour which grows slowly or not at all over a long period. a rapid growth only occurs during pregnancy due to oral contraceptives hormones and malignancy. A pedunculated fibroid Feels separate from the uterus and gives the impression of an ovarian tumour.
- **VAGINAL DISCHARGES:** are rare symptoms and often is blood stained in a pedunculated submucous fibroid. Acute clinical conditions associated with uterine fibroid are:
 - ▶ Acute retention of urine and acute abdominal pain with red degenerative fibroids during pregnancy.
 - ▶ Rare case of thrombo-embolism.
- **PHYSICAL SIGNS:** Anaemia may be noted. An abdominal examination lump may be felt arising from the pelvis.

- Bimanual examination will reveal an enlarged uterus, regular or bossy depending upon the number of the tumours. The cervix moves with the swelling which is not felt separate from the uterus unless its pedunculated.
- In a cervical fibroid, the normal uterus is perched on top of the tumour. A broad ligament fibroid displaces the uterus to the opposite side.
- **DEGENERATIVE CHANGES (SECONDARY CHANGES):**
 - ▶ Subserosal fluid.
 - ▶ Atrophy
 - ▶ Hyaline Degeneration
 - ▶ Fatty Degeneration
 - ▶ Red degeneration (aseptic necrobiosis)
 - ▶ Saponification
 - ▶ Cystic degeneration
 - ▶ Calcification
 - ▶ Haemorrhagic changes, torsion
 - ▶ Sarcomatous changes
 - ▶ Infection
 - ▶ Endometrial cancer
 - ▶ Inversion of uterus
 - ▶ Follicular enlargement of ovaries
 - ▶ Pedunculate fibroid

Differential Diagnosis of Leiomyomas

- Hematometra.
- Adenomyosis
- Bicornuate uterus
- Endometriosis, Chocolate cyst.
- Ectopic Pregnancy
- Chronic PID
- Benign ovarian tumour
- Endometrial cancer
- Pelvic kidney
- Pregnancy

- Malignant ovarian tumour
- Myxomatous polyps

Investigations of Leiomyomas :(1)

Uterine fibroids often are found by chance during a routine pelvic exam. Your doctor may feel irregular changes in the shape of your uterus, suggesting the presence of fibroids. If you have symptoms of uterine fibroids; you may need these tests:

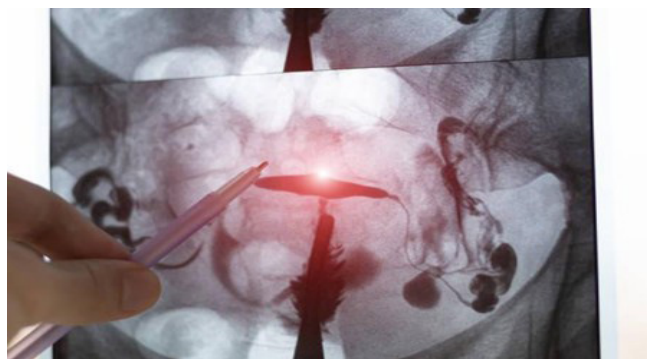
1. **Haemoglobin and CBC**
2. **Ultrasonography (USG):** well, defined rounded tumour, hypoechoic with cystic spaces.

FIGURE 7: Picture Shows Fibroid Size In Ultrasonography



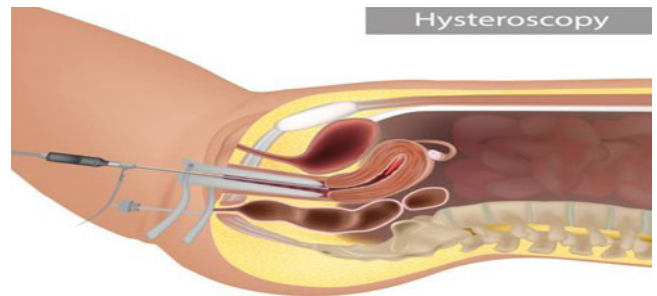
3. **PA Examination:** Fibroid within the uterus larger than 12-14 wks. Surfaces irregular, nodular, firm, no FHS.
4. **Pelvic Examination:** Enlarged uterus due to variable size, irregular surfaces. Cystic enlargement of ovary. Enlarged uterus and cervix more together.
5. **Hystero-Salpingography & Sonosalpingraphy:** Identifies A Submucous Myoma And Checks The Patency Of Fallopian Tubes In Infertility.

FIGURE 8: Picture Showing Hystero-Salpingography



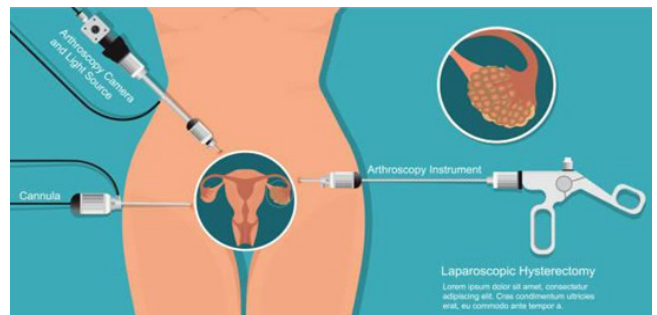
6. **Hysteroscopy:** It Not Only Recognizes Submucous polyp but also allows to rule out its excision under direct vision.

FIGURE 9: Picture Showing Hysteroscopy



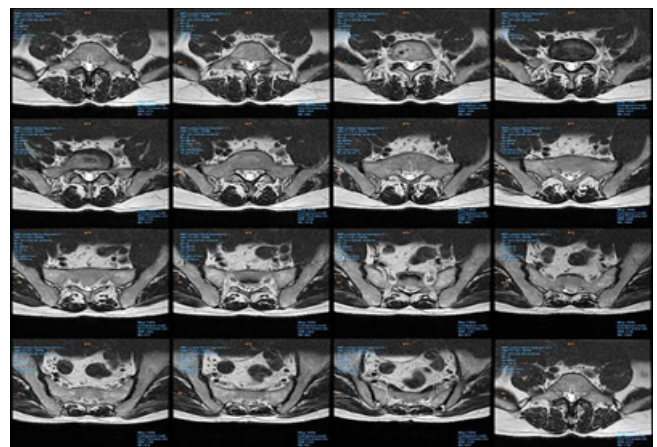
7. **D&C:** is required to rule out endometrial cancer.
8. **Leprascopy:** is required in inversion of uterus while excising a myomatous polyp an to detect associated PID and endometriosis.

FIGURE 10: Picture Showing Laparoscopic Hysterectomy



9. **CT Scan & MRI:** CT scan is not very useful but MRI is accurate in identifying adenomyosis and sarcoma

FIGURE 11: Picture Showing Fibroids In MRI



10. Radiography: has been superseded by ultrasound. Calcification seen as peripheral calcified area is also seen in certain ovarian tumours, TB mass, calcified mucocele of appendix and bone tumour.

11. Intravenous Pyelography: is required for broad ligament fibroids to check the anatomy and pathology of ureter and to identify a pelvic kidney.

Predominant Miasm

SYCOSIS^(20,21,22,23)

Reason why sycosis:

Feature in Uterine Fibroid	Sycotic Miasm Expression
Benign tumor of smooth muscle origin	Sycosis promotes abnormal cell proliferation and tissue hyperplasia
Fibrous induration and enlargement of uterus	Sycosis tends to produce indurations, nodular growths, and fibrosis
Chronicity and slow-growing nature	Sycotic miasm shows slow, insidious development of disease
Suppressed discharges or history of suppressed gonorrhea	Sycosis is often a result of suppressed infections
Hormonal imbalance (excess estrogen effect)	Sycosis reflects dysregulation of metabolic and hormonal processes

General Management

1. Watchful Waiting (*Expectant Management*)⁽²⁾

- Indicated for **asymptomatic fibroids**, especially small and slow-growing.
- Regular follow-up with **pelvic ultrasound** to monitor size and symptoms.

2. Medical Management⁽³⁾

Hormonal Treatments:

- GnRH analogues:** Temporarily reduce fibroid size by inducing hypoestrogenism.
- Progestins, combined oral contraceptives:** Control bleeding.
- Tranexamic acid, NSAIDs:** For symptomatic relief of menorrhagia.

Prognosis

- Uterine fibroids are benign tumours** and rarely become malignant.
- Most fibroids **grow slowly** and may even

shrink after menopause due to declining estrogen levels.

- Many women with fibroids remain **asymptomatic** and do not require treatment

Homoeopathic Management^(24,25)

There is a highly impressive treatment in homeopathy for uterine fibroids. Initially homeopathic medicines aim to offer symptomatic relief in uterine fibroids. Symptoms such as heavy menstrual bleeding, prolonged periods, frequent periods, painful periods, and pelvic pain are wonderfully allayed with these medicines. Later, these medicines dissolve the fibroids gradually. Homoeopathic medicines through individualized approaches work marvellously to the extent that they can even do away with the need for surgery in fibroids of mild to moderate size. Besides the above, infertility due to uterine fibroids can be treated with regular homeopathic treatment under the guidance of a homeopath with proper follow-ups.

Homeopathy fixes root cause

It is very necessary that in order to cure any disease the underlying cause be addressed. An imbalance in female hormones is the basic cause behind the growth of fibroids. Homeopathy tends to work on resolving the root cause that has caused fibroids to manifest itself and help stop further growth and aid shrinking of fibroids. Usually, birth control pills are prescribed in conventional mode that only manages the symptoms and does not cure the disease and after discontinuing these hormonal pills the menstrual irregularity worsens. On the other hand, homeopathy in addition to managing symptoms also helps in shrinking fibroids aiding toward cure.

Prescription as per characteristic symptoms

Homeopathy does not support the use of a specific medicine that can be prescribed in every case of uterine fibroids after ascertaining the diagnosis. Rather homeopathic medicines are prescribed by taking into consideration the peculiar characteristic symptoms of the patient. This is the key to finding the most suitable homeopathic medicine for any given case to bring recovery.

The Top-Ranked Homeopathic Medicines to Treat Leiomyoma include:

1. Erigeron Canadensis – For Frequent Urination in case of Uterine Fibroids

Erigeron Canadensis is a beneficial medicine for treating frequent urination in case of uterine fibroids. In some cases, painful urination may also arise. The attending features are excessive menstrual bleeding which is bright red in colour. Erigeron Canadensis is also used for inter-menstrual bleeding from slight exertion.

2. Calcarea Carb – For Heavy Periods from Uterine Fibroids

Calcarea Carb is a very useful medicine for treating heavy periods from uterine fibroids. Menses continue for long and may even appear early. Vertigo during menses may arise. Leucorrhea of thick, milky or yellow color is another complaint that may attend.

3. Sabina Officinalis – For Uterine Fibroids where Clots Pass with Menstrual Blood

In the case of menstrual bleeding with clots in uterine fibroid cases, Sabina Officinalis is a significant medicine. The slightest motion increases menstrual bleeding. Pain from sacrum to pubis is another attending feature. During menses, pain in the uterus may be present that gets better by lying on the back. Uterine pain may extend to the thighs. Other symptoms include foul, acrid, corrosive, yellow leucorrhoea.

4. Sepia Officinalis – For Uterine Fibroids where Menses are Painful

Sepia Officinalis is well-indicated medicine for uterine fibroids where the menses are painful. Use of Sepia Officinalis is recommended in case of griping, burning or bearing down pains during menses. Menses start early and are quite copious. Fainting and chilliness during menses may attend. Sepia Officinalis is also indicated for treating painful intercourse in uterine fibroids cases.

5. Ustilago Maydis – For Uterine Fibroids with Dark Menstrual Bleeding

Ustilago Maydis is a highly suitable medicine for uterine fibroids where menstrual bleeding

is dark. Clots may also be present in menstrual blood. Uterine bleeding may be stringy in nature.

6. Fraxinus Americana – Excellent Homeopathic medicine for uterine fibroids with bearing down sensation

Fraxinus Americana is a top grade medicine for uterine fibroids which is mostly recommended when the major indicating feature is a bearing down sensation in the pelvis from uterine fibroid.

7. Trillium Pendulum – For Uterine Fibroids with Back Pain during Menses

In uterine fibroid cases with back pain during the menstrual cycle, Trillium Pendulum comes highly recommended. The pain may radiate to the hips from the back during menses. Tight binding of the back and hips provides relief. Menstrual bleeding is bright red and gushing. The slightest movement worsens uterine bleeding. Trillium Pendulum is also indicated for inter-menstrual bleeding every two weeks.

8. Conium maculatum: - For uterine fibroid with irregular menses, too late and scanty.

Conium maculatum is a beneficial medicine for treating irregular menses in case of uterine fibroids. Uterine pain extending to thighs. Thermal chilly, food desires- coffee and aversion to bread.

9. Aurum Muriaticum Natronatum: - For uterine fibroid with indurations.

Pressure in the right hypochondrium. Thermal-chilly, food desires- meat, salt, sweets. < from sitting and > from the motion.

10. Silicea: - For uterine fibroid with early and scanty menses.

Cutting pains around navel. Thermal-chilly, very thirsty, food desires- indigestible things and food aversion- meat.

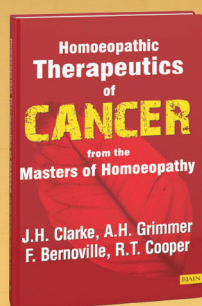
CONCLUSION

Uterine fibroids, though benign, can significantly impact a woman's physical, emotional, and reproductive health. While modern medicine offers surgical and hormonal options for management, homeopathy provides a **gentle, holistic, and**

individualized approach that addresses both the **local pathology** and the **underlying miasmatic state**. Homeopathy not only aims to reduce the size and impact of fibroids but also to restore **hormonal balance, regulate the menstrual cycle, and enhance overall well-being** without invasive procedures. Constitutional homeopathic remedies such as **Calcarea Carbonica, Sepia, Thlaspi bursa pastoris, and Fraxinus americana** have shown favourable outcomes in relieving symptoms like menorrhagia, pelvic pain, and pressure effects, and in preventing recurrence. Early intervention with proper remedy selection based on the totality of symptoms and miasmatic background can lead to lasting relief and improved quality of life.

REFERENCES

1. Padubidri VG, Daftary SN. *Shaw's Textbook of Gynaecology*. 16th ed. New Delhi: Elsevier; 2019.
2. Berek JS. *Berek & Novak's Gynaecology*. 16th ed. Philadelphia: Wolters Kluwer; 2022.
3. Stewart EA. Uterine fibroids. *Lancet*. 2001;357(9252):293–298.
4. Baird DD, Dunson DB, Hill MC, et al. : High cumulative incidence of uterine leiomyoma in black and white women: ultrasound evidence. *Am J Obstet Gynecol*. 2003;188(1):100–7. 10.1067/mob.2003.99
5. Donnez J, Dolmans M: Uterine fibroid management: from the present to the future. *Hum Reprod Update*. 2016;22(6):665–86. 10.1093/humupd/dmw023 [
6. Cramer SF, Patel A: The frequency of uterine leiomyomas. *Am J Clin Pathol*. 1990;94(4):435–8. 10.1093/ajcp/94.4.435
7. Holdsworth-Carson SJ, Zaitseva M, Vollenhoven BJ, et al. : Clonality of smooth muscle and fibroblast cell populations isolated from human fibroid and myometrial tissues. *Mol Hum Reprod*. 2014;20(3):250–9. 10.1093/molehr/gat083
8. Kawaguchi K, Fujii S, Konishi I, et al. : Mitotic activity in uterine leiomyomas during the menstrual cycle. *Am J Obstet Gynecol*. 1989;160(3):637–41. 10.1016/S0002-9378(89)80046-
9. Flake GP, Moore AB, Sutton D, et al. : The natural history of uterine leiomyomas: light and electron microscopic studies of fibroid phases, interstitial ischemia, inanosis, and reclamation. *Obstet Gynecol Int*. 2013;2013:528376. 10.1155/2013/528376
10. Lee M, Chung YJ, Kim HK, et al. Estimated prevalence and incidence of uterine leiomyoma, and its treatment trend in South Korean women for 12 years: a national population-based study. *J Womens Health (Larchmt)*. 2021;30(7):1038–1046.
11. Faerstein E, Szklo M, Rosenshein N. Risk factors for uterine leiomyoma: a practice-based case-control study. I. African-American heritage, reproductive history, body size, and smoking. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2001;153(1):1–10
12. Marshall LM, Spiegelman D, Barbieri RL, et al. Variation in the incidence of uterine leiomyoma among premenopausal women by age and race. *Obstet Gynecol*. 1997;90(6):967–973.
13. Wise LA, Palmer JR, Stewart EA, Rosenberg L. Age-specific incidence rates for self-reported uterine leiomyomata in the Black Women's Health Study. *Obstet Gynecol*. 2005;105(3):563–568
14. Wright KN, Laufer MR. Leiomyomas in adolescents. *Fertil Steril*. 2011;95(7):2434.e15–2434.e17.
15. Moroni RM, Vieira CS, Ferriani RA, Reis RM, Nogueira AA, Brito LG. Presentation and treatment of uterine leiomyoma in adolescence: a systematic review. *BMC Womens Health*. 2015;15:4.
16. Yang CH, Lee JN, Hsu SC, Kuo CH, Tsai EM. Effect of hormone replacement therapy on uterine fibroids in postmenopausal women—a 3-year study. *Maturitas*. 2002;43(1):35–39.
17. Romieu I, Dossus L, Barquera S, et al. ; IARC working group on Energy Balance and Obesity. Energy balance and obesity: what are the main drivers? *Cancer Causes Control*. 2017;28(3):247–258.
18. Afzal S, Brøndum-Jacobsen P, Bojesen SE, Nordestgaard BG. Vitamin D concentration, obesity, and risk of diabetes: a Mendelian randomisation study. *Lancet Diabetes Endocrinol*. 2014;2(4):298–306.
19. Boynton-Jarrett R, Rich-Edwards J, Malspeis S, Missmer SA, Wright R. A prospective study of hypertension and risk of uterine leiomyomata. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2005;161(7):628–638
20. Allen JH. *The Chronic Miasms: Psora and Pseudo-Psora*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002.
21. Ortega P. *Notes on the Miasms*. New Delhi: National Homoeopathic Pharmacy; 1980.
22. Roberts HA. *The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2003.
23. Kent JT. *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2004.
24. Boericke's W. *Pocket Manual of Homoeopathic Materia Medica and Repertory*. Revised edition. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2021.
25. Lilienthal S. *Homeopathic Therapeutics*. Reprint edition. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2006.



Homeopathic THERAPEUTICS of CANCER

A student
friendly Handbook
for referring
Cancer

Includes compilation of:

- Therapeutics of Cancer by J. H. Clarke
- Homoeopathic Treatment of Cancer by Fortier-Bernoville
- Cancer articles by A.H. Grimmer
- R.T. Cooper's Cancer and Cancer Symptoms

ISBN: - 9788131917862

The Unspoken Symphony: A Homeopath's Guide to Speech in Case Taking

¹Dr. Kushal Parakh, ²Dr. S. L. Parakh

¹M.D. (Hom.), PhD (Sch.), HOD & Professor, Department of Pathology, SKRP Gujarati Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital & Research Centre, Indore

²D.H.M.S., FCAH (MUHS, Nasik), Shreyance Clinic, Senior Homeopath, Shreyance Clinic

Keywords

Homeopathy, Case Taking, Observation, Speech, Materia Medica, Repertory, Loquacity, Hurried Speech, Slow Speech, Incoherent Speech, Abrupt Speech, Monosyllabic Speech, Whispering

Abstract

In the art of homeopathic case taking, the practitioner's role as an "unprejudiced observer," as termed by Hahnemann, is paramount. This article underscores the critical importance of meticulous observation, with a specific emphasis on the patient's speech. Often, the manner of speaking—its pace, tone, content, and any peculiarities—provides a direct conduit to the patient's inner state, revealing keynotes and characteristic symptoms essential for individualization. This paper explores a wide array of speech patterns, from loquacity to whispering, and correlates them with their corresponding remedies as detailed in homeopathic Materia Medica and rubrics within the Repertory. By decoding these verbal and non-verbal cues, the homeopath can achieve a deeper understanding of the case, leading to a more precise and effective prescription.

Introduction

The foundation of homeopathic practice lies in the principle of individualization, a concept deeply intertwined with the art of case taking. Samuel Hahnemann, in **Aphorism §6** of his seminal work, the *Organon of Medicine*, describes the

physician as an "unprejudiced observer" who perceives **"nothing in every individual disease, except the changes in the health of the body and of the mind."** This foundational requirement of impartiality is directly supported by the practical advice given in **Aphorism §84**, which guides the practitioner to, **"Keeping silence himself... allow them to say all they have to say, and refrain from interrupting them."**

In this state of active listening, the physician is able to truly **"see, hear, and remark by his other senses what there is of an altered or unusual character"** about the patient. This directive serves as a crucial precaution, preventing the practitioner from prematurely shaping the narrative and ensuring the patient's unaltered expressions—including their very manner of speech—can be perceived. This astute observation, therefore, extends beyond the patient's spoken complaints to encompass their demeanour, expressions, and crucially, their manner of speech. The way a patient communicates—the rhythm, speed, clarity, and nature of their words—can be as revealing as the content itself. Speech is a complex function involving intricate coordination of mental and physical faculties; therefore, any deviation from the norm offers a valuable, objective symptom that can illuminate the underlying state of the vital force. This article delves into the significance of observing a wide range of speech patterns as an indispensable tool for homeopathic diagnosis and prescription, linking these characteristics to our vast Materia Medica and Repertory.

The Nuances of Speech: A Repertorial Explora-

tion

The homeopath's observation of speech goes far beyond simply noting if a patient is talkative or quiet. The subtle, and often unconscious, characteristics of a patient's communication can be the key to unlocking a case. What follows is a detailed exploration of various speech patterns and their corresponding remedies, providing a framework for more precise prescribing.

Abrupt Speech

Abrupt or curt speech can signify irritability, impatience, or a defensive state of mind. The patient may answer questions with short, sharp replies, giving the impression they wish to end the conversation quickly. It is a manner of communication characterized by sudden, unexpected, and often brief or terse statements.

- The tone of voice accompanying abrupt speech is often blunt or sharp. It's important to note the paralinguistic features such as volume, rhythm.
- The patient may use very few words, providing short, sharp replies to questions.
- Its suddenness and brevity, often with a sense of breaking off. The pace isn't necessarily fast, but the transition and delivery are sudden and unexpected.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - abrupt
- MIND - ANSWERS - abruptly, shortly, curtly

Key Remedies:

- **Tarentula:** Driven by extreme restlessness and hurry, their speech is as impulsive and erratic as their movements. The words burst out, reflecting their inability to be still in mind or body.
- **Lyssinum:** The speech is abrupt due to an inner torment and hypersensitivity. It can be a tormented, almost spasmodic snapping, as if they are biting off their words.

It often carries an aggressive or defensive undertone.

- **Sulphuric acid:** This is the abruptness of a person in a desperate hurry, feeling they have no time. Yet, there's an underlying weakness and trembling. They are rushing to get the words out before their energy fails them.

Affected Speech

The speech sounds unnatural, artificial, or put-on. It might be overly dramatic, theatrical, or have a strange, feigned accent or intonation. It doesn't seem to match the person or the situation.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - affected

Medicines:

- **Belladonna:** In a delirious or manic state, the speech can become theatrical and strange. They may adopt a different persona or speak with an exaggerated, affected tone.
- **Causticum:** There can be an earnest, almost overly dramatic and sympathetic tone that can feel affected, especially when speaking of injustices.
- **Stramonium:** Famous for mimicry and dramatic flair, Stramonium's speech can be highly affected. They might imitate others, adopt dramatic voices, or speak in a grandiose, unnatural manner, especially during manic or psychotic episodes.

Inarticulate and Awkward Speech

This type of speech is unclear, poorly formed, and can suggest a lack of coordination or confusion. The patient may struggle to pronounce words correctly, or their speech may sound clumsy.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - inarticulate

- MIND - SPEECH - awkward

Key Remedies:

- **Gelsemium sempervirens:** Known for its paralytic weakness, Gelsemium can present with inarticulate speech due to a lack of muscular control of the tongue and mouth. The patient may also experience mental dullness and difficulty thinking.
- **Bovista:** This remedy is indicated for awkwardness in both speech and action. The patient may misapply words when speaking or writing.
- **Lachesis mutus:** In some cases, the great loquacity of Lachesis can become so rapid and confused that it becomes inarticulate.

Babbling and Prattling Speech

Babbling or prattling suggests that patient talks rapidly and continuously in a foolish, nonsensical, or incomprehensible way. It's a constant stream of sounds and words without clear meaning, like a baby's babble.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - babbling
- MIND - SPEECH - prattling

Key Remedies:

- **Hyoscyamus niger:** A key remedy for prattling speech, especially when it is accompanied by foolish or lascivious behaviour. The patient may lie in bed naked and prattle incessantly.
- **Stramonium:** Similar to Hyoscyamus, but the babbling can be more fearful or violent. It's a ceaseless, chaotic flow of words mixed with laughter, singing, or prayer.
- **Nux vomica:** Can have prattling speech, especially during sleep.
- **Stramonium:** The patient may exhibit a constant, merry, and rhyming prattling.

Childish Speech

An adult speaks in a manner unbecoming their age. The tone, vocabulary, and sentence structure are simplistic and immature.

Medicines:

- **Argentum Nitricum:** Their impulsive and suggestible nature can lead to silly, giggling, and childish behaviour and speech, especially when anxious.
- **Baryta Carbonica:** This is the classic remedy for delayed mental and physical development. The speech is a direct reflection of their childish mind—slow, simple, and dependent.

Confused, Delirious, and Disconnected Speech

This category of speech points to a significant disturbance in the mental sphere. The patient is unable to form coherent thoughts, and their speech reflects this confusion.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - confused
- MIND - SPEECH - delirious
- MIND - SPEECH - disconnected

Key Remedies:

- **Baptisia tinctoria:** A profound remedy for mental confusion where the patient's mind feels scattered. They may fall asleep while answering a question and their speech can be disconnected.
- **Hyoscyamus niger:** In delirium, the speech is often confused and incoherent, with the patient muttering and talking to imaginary people.
- **Belladonna:** Characterized by a wild, furious delirium with incoherent talking. The patient may see frightful images and desire to escape.

Embarrassed and Hesitating Speech

Embarrassed or hesitating speech often points to a lack of confidence, anxiety, or difficulty in expressing oneself.

Hesitating - The patient struggles to find the right words, pausing frequently. It's a stop-and-start quality, as if the mind is cloudy or uncertain.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - embarrassed
- MIND - SPEECH - hesitating

Key Remedies:

- **Ambra grisea:** A prime remedy for individuals who are extremely shy and easily embarrassed, especially in the company of others. Their speech may become hesitant due to this social anxiety.
- **Lycopodium clavatum:** While often intellectually capable, these individuals can suffer from a deep lack of self-confidence, leading to hesitating speech, especially when facing a new or challenging situation.
- **Pulsatilla nigricans:** The mild, gentle, and yielding nature of Pulsatilla can manifest as hesitating speech, particularly when they are feeling emotional or need reassurance.

Extravagant and Offensive Speech

This type of speech goes beyond the bounds of normal conversation, either through exaggeration or the use of inappropriate and offensive language.

The patient uses abusive, insulting, or foul language, often directed at the practitioner or family.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - extravagant
- MIND - SPEECH - offensive

Key Remedies:

- **Veratrum album:** Known for its haughtiness and delusions of grandeur, the Veratrum patient may engage in extravagant

speech, boasting, and lying.

- **Hyoscyamus niger:** A key remedy for obscene and offensive speech, often accompanied by shamelessness and lascivious behaviour.
- **Lachesis mutus:** The Lachesis patient can be witty and sarcastic, but in a more deranged state, their speech can become offensive and malicious.

Hasty and Hurried Speech

Speech are often used interchangeably to describe a pattern of rapid, accelerated talking. "Hasty" can imply acting too quickly without sufficient thought, while "Hurried" emphasizes the speed due to a sense of urgent.

The patient speaks quickly, often running their words together, and may jump from one subject to another without completing their thoughts. It reflects a mind that is working too fast, driven by an internal pressure that they must express externally through rapid talking.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - hasty
- MIND - SPEECH - hurried

Key Remedies:

- **Lachesis mutus:** This is arguably the most prominent remedy for hurried speech. The Lachesis patient is intensely loquacious and speaks with great rapidity, often jumping from one subject to the next. This reflects a mind that is constantly active and full of ideas. Their talkativeness is often a way to release immense internal tension and they are typically worse after sleeping.
- **Aconitum napellus:** The hurried speech is born from intense, sudden fear and anxiety, often with a palpable fear of death.
- **Argentum nitricum:** These individuals are often impulsive and live in a state of "what if." Their speech becomes rapid when they are nervous, especially before an engagement like giving a speech or going to an appointment (anticipatory anxiety).

- **Nux Vomica:** Hurried and Hasty speech is a product of their overstimulated, irritable, and impatient personality. Often driven by stress, overwork, and the use of stimulants, their mind is constantly active and they cannot bear to be slow. They are often ambitious, competitive, and easily angered.

Speaking in a Foreign Tongue

This peculiar symptom, they may begin to speak fluently in a language they have never learned or have long forgotten. Like if conversation is going in Hindi Language and particular person is talking in English or local language.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - in a foreign tongue

Key Remedies:

- **Stramonium:** In delirium, the patient may speak **religious sholkas** and in between conversation **Ramayan Dohas or Episodes of Geeta** in a language others do not know.
- **Cimicifuga (Actaea racemosa):** Can have the delusion that they are speaking in a foreign tongue.

Incoherent, Irrelevant, and Nonsensical Speech

This type of speech indicates a profound level of confusion and a disconnection from reality.

Incoherent – Similar to disconnected speech, but more severe. The words and phrases are jumbled together without any grammatical structure or logical sense. It is linguistic chaos.

Irrelevant - A state where the patient's answers are not related to the questions being asked. They may seem to be in their own world, following a completely different train of thought. Unlike someone who is being deliberately evasive, the patient with irrelevant speech often seems unaware that their response is off-topic.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - incoherent
- MIND - SPEECH - irrelevant
- MIND - SPEECH - nonsensical

Key Remedies:

- **Hyoscyamus niger:** A leading remedy for incoherent and nonsensical speech, often foolish and lewd.
- **Stramonium:** The speech can be a jumble of incoherent words, often accompanied by laughing, singing, or rhyming.
- **Cannabis indica:** Known for causing a great flow of ideas that can become disconnected and irrelevant, leading to unfinished sentences.

Loud Speech and Low, Soft Voice (Whispering)

The volume of speech is a direct reflection of the patient's energy and mental state.

Whispering – This is a beautiful and highly specific observation. The child will not speak to the doctor directly, but instead turns to their mother and whispers the answer in her ear for her to relay.

Low, soft voice – The patient speaks in a very quiet, almost inaudible voice, even when not whispering. It reflects a profound lack of energy or vitality.

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - loud
- MIND - SPEECH - low, soft voice
- MIND - SPEECH - whispering

Key Remedies for Loud Speech:

- **Belladonna:** Can have loud, violent, and furious speech during delirium.
- **Veratrum album:** May speak in a loud, commanding tone, consistent with their haughty nature.

Key Remedies for Low, Soft Voice or Whispering:

- **Phosphoricum acidum:** In states of apathy and exhaustion, the patient may speak in a low, weak voice and be unwilling to talk.
- **Stannum metallicum:** Characterized by extreme weakness, which is reflected in a

very weak voice that is difficult to hear.

- **Sulphur:** In some cases, the patient may speak in a whisper due to weakness or a desire to be left alone.

Monosyllabic and Monotonous Speech

This indicates a lack of energy, interest, or emotional expression. The patient may answer in single words or speak in a flat, unchanging tone.

To a state where the patient's speech is extremely brief, limited to single-word answers. They are laconic, meaning they use very few words. It is not that they cannot speak more, but that they are unwilling or unable to elaborate.

Monotonous describes a quality of speech that lacks normal variation in pitch, tone, and rhythm. The voice sounds flat, robotic, or droning. There are no emotional highs or lows in the vocal expression, regardless of the topic being discussed. The voice doesn't rise at the end of a question or convey excitement, sadness, or anger through its tone. It is a vocal "flatline."

Repertory Rubrics:

- MIND - SPEECH - monosyllabic
- MIND - SPEECH - monotonous

Key Remedies:

- **Phosphoricum acidum:** A key remedy for monosyllabic speech stemming from apathy and indifference. Their speech is monotonous because their entire being is flat and indifferent. It is the sound of absolute exhaustion.
- **Sulphur:** Can have monosyllabic speech out of laziness or a disinclination to talk.

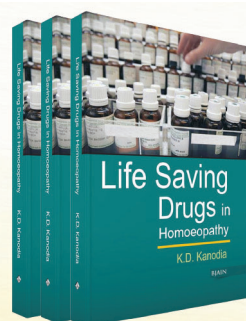
- **Pulsatilla nigricans:** May become monosyllabic when feeling sad or weepy. It is a low, soft, gentle, and unchanging tone that reflects their mild, yielding sadness. They are not apathetic, but they are too sad and timid to express themselves with any force. They will still look for sympathy, even with their quiet, monotonous voice.

CONCLUSION

The careful observation of a patient's speech is a cornerstone of classical homeopathic case taking. It offers a direct and unfiltered view into the patient's vital force and their unique way of expressing their morbid state. The pace, the tone, the hesitations, the incessant flow, or the jumbled thoughts are not mere quirks but are significant, characteristic symptoms that guide the prescriber through the vastness of the Materia Medica. By learning to listen not just to what is said, but how it is said, and by correlating these observations with the precise rubrics in our repertories, the homeopath can elevate their practice. This attention to the "unspoken symphony" of speech enhances the ability to perceive the totality of symptoms and find the true similimum, ultimately leading to more profound and lasting cures.

REFERENCES

1. Frederik Schroyens, Sherr J. Synthesis : repertorium homeopathicum syntheticum : the source repertory. India: B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd; 2016.
2. Hahnemann S. Organon of Medicine. B. Jain Publishers; 2002.
3. Boericke W. Boericke's new manual of homoeopathic materia medica with repertory: New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2007.
4. Rajan Sankaran. The soul of remedies. Bombay, India: Homoeopathic Medical Publishers; 1997.
5. Kent JT. Lectures on homoeopathic materia medica. New Delhi: B. Jain; 2015.



Life Saving Drugs In Homoeopathy



- Includes notes on homoeopathic philosophy and guidelines for ideal physician
- List of specifics for wide range of common emergencies
- Useful quotes from eminent physicians
- Materia Medica of Seventeen first aid remedies with their red line symptoms
- Important trios recommended by Nash and Kent

ISBN: - 9788131907931

Dr. K.D. Kanodia

Analysis of General Rubric Dreams through Kent's Repertory of Homoeopathic Materia Medica

Dr. Anmol Sharma¹, Dr. Nidhi Arora²

¹PG scholar, Department of Repertory, Sri Ganganagar Homoeopathic Medical College Hospital and Research Institute, Sri Ganganagar, Rajasthan

²B.H.M.S, M.D (Hom.) H.O.D., Department of Repertory, Sri Ganganagar Homoeopathic Medical College Hospital and Research Institute, Sri Ganganagar, Rajasthan

Abstract

A dream is a succession of images, ideas, emotions, and sensations that usually occur involuntarily in the mind during certain stages of sleep¹. Dreams are stories and images that our minds create while we sleep. They can be entertaining, fun, romantic, disturbing, and sometimes bizarre. Dreams may have some benefits, such as helping the brain process information gathered during the day. Dr J.T. Kent regarded dreams as extensions of mental activity, revealing inner emotions and subconscious conflicts. Unlike alphabetical arrangement, his rubric is systematically grouped by theme, sensation, and emotion, progressing from mental to physical expressions.

In this article an attempt has been made to understand the Rubric Dreams from Kent's Repertory of Homoeopathic Materia Medica.

Introduction

Dreams are a sequence of scenes and feelings occurring in the mind during sleep. Each person has thousands of dreams in their lifetime, but the patient chooses to recall a specific dream, which helps the homoeopath to individualise the case on the basis of dreams².

Homeopathic science believes that health is the state of equilibrium between mind and body. The mind and body are dynamically interconnected and both work interdependently in the state of health³.

According to Sigmund Freud, "the interpretation

of dreams is royal to a knowledge of the unconscious activities of the mind."⁴

Carl Jung states "This whole creation is essentially subjective, and the dream is the theater where the dreamer is at once: scene, actor, prompter, stage manager, author, audience, and critic."⁵

People are more likely to remember the dream if they are awakened during the REM phase. The average person has three to five dreams per night, and some may have up to seven⁶. However, most dreams are immediately or quickly forgotten.

The body and brain are in a unique state during REM sleep. The eyes move back and forth under closed lids, hence the name REM sleep. EEG waves during REM sleep are in many ways similar to those during the awake state. At the same time the major muscles of the body are in an atonic state so that the person who is dreaming may not harm himself⁷.

Dreams can be very useful for a homeopath as dreams are the reflection of the unconscious, they bypass compensations and a homeopath can understand a patient's state better by interpreting dreams which he or she would not be otherwise able to share⁸.

In homeopathy dreams are very important because dreams are the reflection of the unconscious mind. They are the reflection of the hidden desires and aversions and the innermost turmoil. Hence, they can prove to be of great importance in homeopathic prescribing. Kent's repertory is based on the philosophy of Generals to particulars.

Dreams are considered general symptoms in homeopathy according to Dr Kent; which help to find the most suitable remedy to a patient⁹.

The Philosophical Foundation: Dreams as a Mind Symptom

Dr. Kent considered dreams as vital expressions of the patient's mental and emotional state — a continuation of the same mental activity that governs waking behavior. According to Kent's philosophy, the state of the *mind* reflects the dynamic disturbance of the vital force, and since dreams arise from this same sphere, they are to be interpreted as *mind symptoms* rather than physical events.

He stated that dreams often reveal the *innermost fears, desires, guilt, or suppressed emotions* which may not manifest openly in conscious life. Hence, the physician must observe and record them carefully during case taking.

Dreams in homeopathy serve as **expressions of the subconscious**, guiding the prescriber toward remedies that correspond to the patient's inner state. For example:

- **Dreams of falling** may indicate insecurity or loss of control — seen in remedies like *Borax* or *Gelsemium*.
- **Dreams of death** may represent suppressed anxiety or detachment, seen in *Arsenicum album* or *Lachesis*.
- **Pleasant dreams or amorous dreams** reflect an exalted or sensual state — found in *Phosphorus*, *Sulphur*, or *Lycopodium*.

Kent emphasized that such dreams, when characteristic and recurrent, should be given importance equal to waking mental symptoms.

Dr. James Tyler Kent organized the Dreams rubric

The structure can be divided as follows¹⁰:

Main Rubric	Sub-Rubric Category	Examples	Interpretation / Related Remedies
Dreams, anxious	Emotional State	Dreaming of anxiety, fear, danger	<i>Aconite</i> , <i>Arsenicum alb.</i> , <i>Calcarea carb.</i>

in his Repertory of the *Homoeopathic Materia Medica* with remarkable philosophical and clinical logic. Contrary to the common assumption that the rubrics are purely alphabetical, Kent's arrangement in the *Mind* section—particularly under *Dreams*—is **not alphabetical but grouped by theme, sensation, and mental expression**.

Kent's intent was not mechanical listing but a **dynamic classification** that mirrors the working of the human mind. He began with **emotional and mental dream themes** (such as anxious, frightful, pleasant) and gradually moved toward **symbolic and physical sensations** (such as falling, flying, drowning), then onward to **moral, occupational, and relational themes**. This progression reflects a journey from **the innermost mental emotions to the outer expressions and physical reactions** in the dream state.

This thematic organization demonstrates Kent's deep understanding that dreams arise from different levels of the human psyche—emotional, intellectual, moral, and sensory. By grouping the rubrics in this way, he made it possible for the physician to trace the patient's **subconscious sphere in a graded and meaningful sequence**, rather than through scattered, unrelated entries.

Thus, Kent's *Dreams* rubric stands as a miniature map of the human mind—structured with both **psychological depth and repertorial precision**, guiding the homeopath from the internal mental cause to its external dream expression.

Structural Analysis of the Rubric “Dreams” in Kent’s Repertory

In Kent's *Repertory of Homoeopathic Materia Medica*, the rubric “Dreams” is placed under the **Mind section**. It contains a vast number of sub-rubrics arranged alphabetically, each denoting specific themes, emotions, or experiences occurring in dreams.

Dreams, of falling	Physical Sensation	Falling from height or stairs	<i>Borax, Gelsemium, Kali carb.</i>
Dreams, of death	Psychological / Symbolic	Of relatives, strangers, or oneself	<i>Arsenicum alb., Lachesis, Sepia</i>
Dreams, of fire	Symbolic / Emotional Intensity	Fire, heat, burning houses	<i>Sulphur, Phosphorus</i>
Dreams, of water / drowning	Emotional Depth / Fear	Submersion, floods, drowning	<i>Natrum mur., Causticum</i>
Dreams, pleasant / happy	Positive Emotional Tone	Joyful, calm, beautiful scenes	<i>Phosphorus, Pulsatilla</i>
Dreams, sexual / amorous	Sensual / Repressed Desire	Erotic or romantic dreams	<i>Lycopodium, Phosphorus, Sulphur</i>
Dreams, vivid / remembered	Cognitive Feature	Clear recall on waking	<i>Sulphur, Nux vomica, Phosphorus</i>

Main Categories of Dreams with Representative Remedies (as per Kent's Repertory)¹⁰ :

Main Category	Sub-rubric Examples	Interpretation / Meaning	Key Medicines (Kent's Repertory)
1. Emotional or Feeling-Based Dreams	Dreams, <i>anxious</i> - Dreams, <i>frightful</i> - Dreams, <i>pleasant / happy</i> - Dreams, <i>vexatious / quarrelsome</i>	Reflect emotional state—fear, joy, anxiety, or suppressed anger.	<i>Aconite, Arsenicum album, Calcarea carb, Nux vomica, Pulsatilla, Phosphorus, Sulphur, Lycopodium</i>
2. Dreams according to Subject or Content	Dreams, <i>of death</i> - Dreams, <i>of fire</i> - Dreams, <i>of water / drowning</i> - Dreams, <i>of falling / flying</i> - Dreams, <i>of animals / snakes / dogs</i>	Symbolic or thematic representation of subconscious experiences.	<i>Arsenicum album, Lachesis, Sulphur, Phosphorus, Natrum mur, Borax, Gelsemium, Causticum, Sepia</i>
3. Dreams with Physical Sensation or Reaction	Dreams, <i>of falling</i> - Dreams, <i>of exertion / climbing</i> - Dreams, <i>of suffocation / fatigue</i> - Dreams, <i>as if floating / sinking</i>	Represent somatic sensations; often reflect nervous irritability or circulatory disturbance.	<i>Borax, Gelsemium, Kali carb, Sulphur, Lachesis, Phosphorus, Calcarea carb</i>
4. Dreams Related to Mental State or Occupation	Dreams, <i>of business / study / work</i> - Dreams, <i>of examinations / failure</i> - Dreams, <i>of domestic affairs</i> - Dreams, <i>of neglected duty / being late</i>	Reveal anxiety, guilt, ambition, or preoccupation with daily affairs.	<i>Nux vomica, Lycopodium, Silicea, Arsenicum album, Calcarea carb, Natrum mur</i>
5. Dreams according to Type or Character	Dreams, <i>vivid / distinct / remembered</i> - Dreams, <i>repeated / recurring</i> - Dreams, <i>prophetic / clear</i> - Dreams, <i>confused / mixed</i>	Describe the form or clarity of dreams; often linked to mental excitability or sensitivity.	<i>Sulphur, Phosphorus, Nux vomica, Pulsatilla, Belladonna, Lachesis</i>

6. Moral or Psychological Dreams	Dreams, of crime / murder / theft - Dreams, of repentance / remorse - Dreams, religious / of sin / punishment	Express suppressed guilt, remorse, or moral conflict.	<i>Aurum metallicum, Natrum mur, Arsenicum album, Causticum, Sepia</i>
7. Dreams of People or Relations	Dreams, of relatives / friends / dead persons - Dreams, of strangers / enemies / lovers	Point toward attachment, grief, unresolved emotions.	<i>Natrum mur, Ignatia, Lachesis, Phosphorus, Pulsatilla, Sepia</i>
8. Dreams of Situations or Circumstances	Dreams, of danger / pursuit / war - Dreams, of accidents / misfortune / calamities - Dreams, of success / good fortune / honor	Reflect mental tendencies like fear of loss, courage, or ambition.	<i>Arsenicum album, Aconite, Belladonna, Sulphur, Phosphorus, Lycopodium</i>
9. Dreams according to Time and Frequency	Dreams, frequent / every night - Dreams, early night / towards morning - Dreams, disturbed sleep by dreams	Indicate restlessness, nervous tension, or chronic mental overactivity.	<i>Nux vomica, Sulphur, Phosphorus, Arsenicum album, Calcarea carb</i>
10. Dreams with Physical Consequences	Dreams, causing palpitation / perspiration - Dreams, with screaming / weeping / talking in sleep - Dreams, causing waking with fright	Show deep emotional or neurological disturbance affecting sleep.	<i>Arsenicum album, Belladonna, Stramonium, Kali carb, Phosphorus, Sulphur</i>

Generals Rubrics of dreams found in chapter Sleep of Kent Repertory10:

SLEEP : DREAMS, absurd

SLEEP page. 1236 DREAMS, animals

SLEEP page. 1237 DREAMS, busy

SLEEP page. 1238 DREAMS, dead, sleeping on the back, while

SLEEP page. 1239 DREAMS, embarrassment

SLEEP page. 1240 DREAMS, fixed upon one subject

SLEEP page. 1241 DREAMS, hurried

SLEEP page. 1242 DREAMS, music

SLEEP page. 1243 DREAMS, robbers, and cannot sleep until the house is searched

SLEEP page. 1244 DREAMS, unsuccessful efforts to do various things

SLEEP page. 1245 DREAMS, water, putrid

SLEEP page. 1255 UNREFRESHING, morning

Medicines that are common in rubrics of dreams in Kent Repertory:

1	Arnica	Dreams of death, mutilated bodies, of unbraiding, of indecision, anxious and terrible, anxious.
2	Arsenicum	Frequent dreams. Dreams are full of care, accidents, anxious, of dead, of difficulties, frightful, threat, fantastic, lively and angry dreams. Dreams of storms, of fire, of black waters and darkness. Dreams with meditation.
3	Bryonia	Dreams of events of previous day, busy dreams, vivid dreams of transactions of the day.

4	Mag-c	Anxious dreams. Dream of dead, fire, flood, robbers, quarrels, money, pleasures, misfortunes.
5	Mer -Cor	Dreams: of conflagrations and murder.
6	Nat mur	Dreams of vivid and lascivious dreams, with prolonged erections and pollutions. Anxious, distressing dreams with tears and talking during sleep. Frightful dreams of quarrels, murders, fire, thieves. Dreams of thieves in the house, making so strong an impression that patient wakes up and cannot go to sleep again until the house has been searched. Fantastic dreams-Dreams of being thirsty, starts and talks in sleep and tosses about. Dreams which still keep possession of the mind after waking, and which are believed to be realities.
7	Puls	Fearful, frightful, anxious, confused, vivid, disgusting, voluptuous dreams, of quarrels and of business of the day, of spectres, and dead. Dreams of misfortune.
8	Silicea	Anxious dreams. Dreams of events long past, vivid. Lascivious dreams. Dreams of robbers, assassins, dogs, voyages, spectres.
9	Sulphur	Vivid, beautiful, pleasant dreams. Happy dreams when one wakes up singing, busy all the time, wishing to touch something with inability to do so.

Clinical Significance

1. Understanding the Mind: Dreams serve as

key indicators of mental imbalance or emotional suppression.

2. Revealing the Subconscious: They uncover unexpressed aspects of the patient's personality, guiding toward constitutional remedies.
3. Correlation with Other Symptoms: When a dream theme corresponds with waking fears or sensations, it strengthens the totality of symptoms.
4. Individualization: Recurrent, peculiar, or characteristic dreams often hold high value in selecting the similimum.

CONCLUSION

Dreams, as classified by Dr Kent, reflect the dynamic workings of the mind and vital force. His systematic, theme-based organization transforms dreams into clinically valuable indicators, guiding the homeopath in understanding emotional and mental tendencies. Dreams are given higher priority in the selection of the similimum. It helps in forming the totality of symptoms thereby helps in individualising the patient as well as the remedies. Thus, establishing complete cure.

REFERENCES

1. The American Heritage Dictionary of the English Language, Fourth Edition. 2000. Retrieved 7 May 2009.
2. Hornby AS, Gatenby EV, Wakefield H. The advanced learner's dictionary of current English. London: Oxford University Press; 1963.
3. NHP Admin. Homeopathy and mental health. National Health Portal India; 2015.
4. The Interpretation of Dreams-Sigmund Freud; 1900
5. Jung C. General Aspects of Dream Psychology. Wikiquote
6. Krippner, Stanley; Bogzaran, Fariba; Carvalho, Andre Percia de (2002). Extraordinary Dreams and How To Work with Them. Albany, NY: State University of New York Press. p. 9. ISBN 0-7914-5257-3. Clay tablets have been found, dating to about 2500 B.C.E., that contain interpretive material for Babylonian and Assyrian dreamers.
7. Franklin M, Zyphur M. The role of dreams in the evolution of the human mind. Sage Journals. Evolutionary Psychology. 2005;3:59-78.
8. Dreams and Homeopathy: Homeopathy; c2017, 360.
9. Dr. Ghosh A. Importance of dream rubrics in Kent's repertory. Homeo book: Everything on Homeopathy;2021.
10. Kent Repertory of the Homoeopathic Materia Medicine. Delhi. Jain Publishers;1961

Homeopathy as the Future of Palliative Medicine: A Gentle Path Forward

Dr. Kirti Mishra¹, Dr Divya Rani¹, Dr. S.N. Yadav¹,
Dr. Garima Verma (HMO, Govt of UP)²

¹Asst. Prof., G.C.Homoeopathic Medical College & Research Centre, Lucknow

²(HMO, Govt of UP)

Abstract

Palliative medicine focuses on enhancing quality of life for patients with life-limiting illnesses by addressing physical, psychological, emotional, and spiritual suffering. With the global rise in chronic disease burden and limitations of conventional treatments—such as side effects, diminishing efficacy, and insufficient attention to non-physical distress—holistic and integrative care models are increasingly essential. Homeopathy is being explored as a complementary approach in palliative care. Studies have reported improvements in symptom burden, quality of life, emotional well-being, and even survival in patients receiving individualized homeopathic treatments alongside conventional therapies. While not a replacement for standard care, homeopathy may offer compassionate, patient-centered options within the broader palliative paradigm.

Palliative medicine is a medical approach focused not on curing life-limiting illness, but on improving **quality of life** for both patients and their families. It aims to relieve suffering in all its forms—physical, psychological, spiritual, and social—and to help patients live as fully and comfortably as possible until death.

Some of the core elements include:

- Symptom control: pain, nausea, breathlessness, insomnia, fatigue, etc.
- Psychological, emotional, spiritual support—not just for the patient, but also for family or caregivers.

So palliative medicine acknowledges that

sometimes cure is not possible, but compassion, comfort, dignity, and alleviation of suffering are always possible and essential.

The Growing Need for Holistic Approaches in End-of-Life and Chronic Care

Several trends and needs make holistic approaches more relevant now in palliative medicine:

- **The burden of chronic and life-limiting disease** is increasing globally (due to ageing populations, increased prevalence of non-communicable diseases, cancer incidence, etc.) so more people live for longer with serious illness, often with complex symptom burden. Palliative care is needed not just at terminal stages but throughout the illness trajectory.
- **Limitations of conventional (allopathic) treatments:** side effects, diminishing returns, poor tolerability in weak patients, cumulative toxicity. These mean that for many patients, simply adding more aggressive treatments may worsen quality of life.
- **Psychosocial and spiritual distress** is recognized increasingly as a significant component of suffering; managing these requires more than drugs. Holistic care (including complementary therapies, mental health support, spiritual care) is more often part of modern palliative care definitions.
- **Health systems recognizing cost / resource constraints**, and seek care models that reduce hospitalizations, enhance home care, improve well-being. Holistic models may help with symptom management, reduction in

unnecessary interventions, and better satisfaction.

Together, these push toward integrative, patient-centred, holistic care models in chronic illness care.

Despite Skepticism, Homeopathy May Offer Complementary Benefits in Palliative Care When Used Responsibly

Supporting rationales:

In palliative care, the primary goal is relief of symptoms and suffering, not necessarily cure. Homeopathy can give **symptomatic relief** (e.g. for pain, nausea, anxiety, insomnia) with low risk of toxicity. This matches one of the key needs in palliative medicine. Following studies are in support of the homeopathy as a palliative care:

- In a retrospective study on 50 **cancer** patients under palliative care in Tamil Nadu found that homeopathic medicines helped with quality-of-life measures such as pain, insomnia, appetite loss, psychological distress. The most commonly prescribed homeopathic remedies in this study were *Nitric acid*, *Arsenicum album*, *Acid sulphuricum*, *Thuja*.¹
- In Europe, An observational study with two cohort groups of **cancer** patients. Ist group with 259 patients choosing complementary classical homeopathic care in addition to or following conventional cancer treatments. While another group of 380 patients receiving standard oncological care. As it's a prospective observational study, all the patients assessed at baseline, at 3 months, and at 12 months. The study suggests that classical homeopathic care associated with improvements in **quality of life, fatigue, and spiritual well-being** in cancer patients. However, due to the **observational design, non-randomization, and differences in baseline characteristics**, causal conclusions cannot be drawn. More rigorous trials are needed.²
- In a Phase III, prospective, randomized, placebo-controlled, double-blind, three-arm, multi-center study conducted in Austria in 2020, with a total 150 patients with **stage IV non-small cell lung cancer (NSCLC)**. 98 patients were randomized out of which 51 patients to individualized homeopathic treatment; 47 to placebo. 52 patients formed a non-randomized control group (no homeopathic add-on) for survival comparison only. All patients continued to receive conventional cancer therapies appropriate for stage IV NSCLC. The homeopathy group showed *significant improvements* in global health status, functional scales, and symptom burden compared to the placebo group at both 9 and 18 weeks. Median survival time in the homeopathy group: 435 days. Placebo group median survival: 257 days. (homeopathy vs. placebo, $p = 0.010$), Control group (no homeopathy add-on) median survival: 228 days. (homeopathy vs. control, $p < 0.001$). The homeopathy group had higher survival rate percentages compared to placebo and control.³
- In systematic review of various Clinical studies conducted in the year 2022, on cancer patients across various cancers; includes RCTs, observational studies shows significant benefits for QoL, global health, well-being, and reduced toxicity, while others do not. Overall evidence is mixed and often methodologically weak.⁴
- In a pilot study conducted in OPD of State National Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital Lucknow in 2022 in 22 patients of **Rheumatoid Arthritis** treated with individualized Homeopathic medicines in centesimal potency assessed by Disease Activity Score 28 score obtained at baseline and the end of 6 months and comparison between the values is statistically significant (mean diff.- 2.136, 95% CI=1.640 to 2.632, p value= 0.000000315) favoring effect of individualized homeopathy in rheumatoid arthritis cases.⁵
- In a three centered double blind randomized placebo controlled exploratory trial investigating the clinical effects of homeopathy as an adjunctive treatment for Rheumatoid Arthritis. Participants who completed the treatment phase of the trial which entailed attending five homeopathic consultations every 4 weeks during the 24-week, study analyzed using

interpretative phenomenological analysis. it was perceived that homeopathic consultations helped the patients cope better through either enabling improved physical health, wellbeing and/or illness management.⁶

Cautions & “use responsibly”:

- Homeopathy should not replace conventional therapies when those have proven benefit, especially in life-threatening disease. It should be considered as a complementary therapy.
- It should be used under supervision, with practitioners trained in both homeopathy and aware of the conventional medical condition, so that remedies do not interfere with conventional treatments, or lead to neglect of symptoms that need more aggressive management. So integrative management may be a way forward.
- Patients must be informed about the evidence, limitations, and uncertainties (informed consent).
- More rigorous research is required: larger randomized controlled trials, long-term safety data, mechanism studies, etc.

Limitations of Conventional Palliative Treatments

- **Medication Side Effects:** Common palliative medication has many side effects such as opium, various sources reviews adverse effects of strong opioids (e.g., gastrointestinal, neuropsychiatric, sedation, respiratory depression) and emphasizes the need to manage them carefully.^{7,8}
- **Diminishing Efficacy:** Over time, certain drugs may lose their therapeutic effect. For example:
 - » Treatments such as glucocorticoids (e.g. dexamethasone) may be effective for symptoms like fatigue/weakness but *the effect may wane after 4 to 6 weeks.*⁹
 - » As illness progresses, the balance between benefit and harm from medicines changes. In particular, some treatments that were

effective earlier may show reduced benefit (diminished returns) and increased risk of side effect.¹⁰

- **Protocol-Driven Care:** Standardized treatment pathways, though useful for consistency, may not adequately accommodate the unique symptom patterns, psychological needs, or personal preferences of individual patients.
- **Incomplete Attention to Non-Physical Suffering:** Spiritual, emotional, and existential distress—often profound in end-of-life care—may not be fully addressed through pharmacological or procedural interventions alone.

These limitations have led to a growing recognition of the need for holistic, patient-centered models that extend beyond biomedical treatment. For patients who experience poor tolerance to standard therapies, seek more natural options, or express a desire for care aligned with personal values and beliefs, integrative approaches—including homeopathy—are increasingly being considered as complementary tools within the palliative framework.

What Homeopathy Offers

Homeopathy is a system of medicine founded by Dr. Samuel Hahnemann in the late 18th century. Its core philosophy revolves around restoring balance in the body by stimulating its innate healing capacity.

Holistic concept:

Unlike conventional medicine, which often isolates physical symptoms, homeopathy aims to address:

- Physical suffering (pain, breathlessness, nausea)
- Emotional distress (anxiety, fear, depression)
- Spiritual or existential concerns (meaning, acceptance, fear of dying)

This aligns closely with the **holistic ethos of palliative care**, where the aim is not to cure, but to comfort also.

Low Side-Effect Profile

Homeopathic remedies are typically **non-toxic**, have **no known drug interactions**, and are **well tolerated** even by the elderly, terminally ill, or those on multiple medications. They are administered on the principle of minimum dose. This makes them suitable for fragile patients, especially when conventional options are exhausted or poorly tolerated.

Common Remedies in Palliative Care

- **Carbo vegetabilis:** extreme air-hunger, cyanosis, collapse, needs fanning, feels weak
- **Antimonium tartaricum:** rattling cough or respiratory secretions, weak cough effort, pulmonary congestion
- **Arsenicum album:** breathlessness on lying down, anxious, fear of suffocation
- **Lobelia inflata:** spasmodic chest constriction, feeling cannot inhale
- **Ipecac:** suffocative cough, retching
- **Blatta orientalis:** dyspnea aggravated by damp, obesity etc
- **Spongia:** upper airway obstruction, dry, crowing cough, worse warm room.¹¹
- **Arsenicum:** restlessness + fear of suffocation
- **Ignatia:** grief, emotional shock
- **Aconite:** sudden panic, fear
- **Gelsemium:** anticipatory anxiety, trembling.¹²

Scientific Skepticism

Despite widespread use, homeopathy faces strong criticism from mainstream science. The most common arguments include:

- **Lack of plausible mechanism:** Remedies are often diluted beyond Avogadro's number, raising questions about how they can exert biological effects.
- **Placebo effect:** Critics argue that any benefit is

due to patient belief, therapeutic consultation, or natural disease course.

- **Inconsistent evidence:** Many studies lack rigorous design, and systematic reviews often find homeopathy performs no better than placebo.

A 2015 review by the Australian National Health and Medical Research Council (NHMRC) concluded there was "no reliable evidence" that homeopathy is effective for any health condition.¹³

Contrasting Clinical and Anecdotal Evidence

However, in **palliative care settings**, many practitioners and patients report:

- **Meaningful symptom relief** (pain, breathlessness, anxiety, sleep)
- **Improved quality of life**
- **Decreased use of sedatives or analgesics**

SUMMARY

Studies such as **Frass et al. (2020)** randomized controlled trial on **stage IV NSCLC patients** demonstrated statistically significant improvements in both quality of life and survival for patients receiving **homeopathic add-on therapy** vs. placebo and controls.

Other **observational studies**, such as the **two-cohort study** from Germany/Switzerland (Rostock et al., 2011), have shown improvements in fatigue, emotional distress, and spiritual well-being.

WHO and National Policies approach is a way forward:

The **World Health Organization (WHO)** supports integrating **traditional and complementary medicine (T&CM)** into national healthcare systems, particularly when it is safe, culturally acceptable, and offers supportive care.¹⁴

Practitioner Insights

"Homeopathy isn't about replacing morphine or antibiotics. It's about offering dignity, comfort, and options when all else fails."¹⁵

— Dr. Rajesh Shah, Integrative Oncologist, Mumbai

“In palliative care, when patients are exhausted and hypersensitive, the gentleness of homeopathy is its greatest strength.”¹⁶

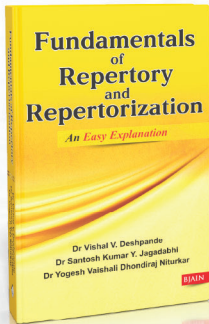
— Dr. Petra Blum, Palliative Homeopath, Germany

CONCLUSION

Although homeopathy lacks comprehensive scientific validation for many claims and remains controversial, it holds promise as a complementary component of palliative medicine—capable of offering low-risk symptom relief, improving patient quality of life, and addressing holistic needs—provided it is used responsibly, ethically, and in conjunction with conventional medical care.

REFERENCES

- Jayasree V, Murugan M. A retrospective study on effectiveness of homeopathic medicine on patients under palliative care. *Int J Hom Sci*. 2021;5(1 Pt A):29-32. [homeopathicjournal.com](https://www.homeopathicjournal.com)
- Rostock M, Naumann J, Guethlin C, Guenther L, Bartsch HH, Walach H. Classical homeopathy in the treatment of cancer patients — a prospective observational study of two independent cohorts. *BMC Cancer*. 2011;11:19. [SpringerLink](https://www.springerlink.com)+1 BioMed Central+2PMC+2
- Frass M, Lechleitner P, Gründling C, Pirker C, et al. treatment as an add-on therapy may improve quality of life and prolong survival in patients with non-small cell lung cancer: a prospective, randomized, placebo-controlled, double-blind, three-arm, multicenter study. *Oncologist*. 2020;25(12):e1930-e1955. [PubMed](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/34111111/)+3pulmonologyadvisor.com+3theoncologist.onlinelibrary.wiley.com+3
- Wagenknecht A, Dörfler J, Freuding M, Josfeld L, Huebner J. Homeopathy effects in patients during oncological treatment: a systematic review. *J Cancer Res Clin Oncol*. 2022;149(5):1785-1810. doi:10.1007/s00432-022-04054-6.
- Priyanka, Mishra K, Singh J. Can individualized homeopathic medicines bring a ray of hope to the patients of rheumatoid arthritis: a pilot study. *Int J Homeopathic Sci*. 2022;6(4 Pt C):655-660.
- Brien SB. Homeopathy enables rheumatoid arthritis patients to cope with their chronic ill health: a qualitative study of patient's perceptions of the homeopathic consultation. *Patient Educ Couns*. 2012 Dec;89(3):507-16. doi:10.1016/j.pec.2012.05.010
- Zimmerman A, Laitman A. Safe management of adverse effects associated with prescription opioids in the palliative care population: a narrative review. *J Clin Med*. 2024 May 7;13(10):2746. doi:10.3390/jcm13102746
- Hirai R, Kei M, Uesawa Y. Comprehensive analysis of strong opioid side effects in palliative care using the SIDER Database. *J Clin Med*. 2025 Feb 20;14(5):1410. doi:10.3390/jcm14051410.
- Currow DC, Clark K, Lapwood S, Fazekas BS, Mitchell G. Dexamethasone for the palliation of fatigue in adults with advanced cancer. *J Clin Oncol*. 2012;30(26):3289-3295. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.41.0530
- Hardy JR, Good P, Broadley K. Fatigue in palliative care: a problem yet to be addressed. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2010;39(5):e1-e2. doi:10.1016/j.jpainsymman.2009.10.002
- Wagenknecht A, Dörfler J, Freuding M, Josfeld L, Huebner J. Homeopathy effects in patients during oncological treatment: a systematic review. *J Cancer Res Clin Oncol*. 2022 Jun;149(5):1785-1810. doi:10.1007/s00432-022-04054-6.
- Howard K. Breathlessness at the end of life: a homeopathic perspective in palliative care. *Complementary Healthcare*. Available from: <https://chehomeopathy.com/breathlessness-at-the-end-of-life-a-homeopathic-perspective-in-palliative-care/>
- National Health and Medical Research Council (NHMRC). Evidence on the effectiveness of homeopathy for treating health conditions: Information Paper. Canberra: NHMRC; 2015 Mar 11. Available from: <https://www.nhmrc.gov.au/guidelines-publications/cam02>
- World Health Organization. WHO global report on traditional and complementary medicine 2019. Geneva: WHO; 2019. Available from: <https://www.who.int/publications/i/item/9789241515436>
- Shah R. Homeopathy in integrative oncology: A compassionate complement. [Interview]. Mumbai: HomeoCare Foundation; 2023. Available from: <https://www.examplewebsite.com/interview/rajesh-shah>
- Blum P. The role of homeopathy in palliative care. [Interview]. Berlin: Holistic Health Journal; 2023. Available from: <https://www.examplewebsite.com/interview/petra-blum>



ISBN - 9788131999516

Fundamentals of Repertory & Repertorization

An Easy Explanation



Authored by

Dr. Vishal V. Deshpande
Dr. Santosh Kumar Y. Jagadabhi
Dr Yogesh Vaishali Dhondiraj Niturkar

Beyond Cure, Toward Compassion: Homoeopathy in the Future of Palliative Medicine

Dr. Harneet Singh¹, Dr. Gaurav², Dr. Nusaif Ahmad TA³,
Dr. Sunil Kumar⁴

¹Post Graduate Student (MD Part II), Dept. of Organon of Medicine with Homoeopathic Philosophy, Sri Ganganagar Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital & Research Institute, Sri Ganganagar, Rajasthan, India.

²Post Graduate Student (MD Part II), Dept. of Practice of Medicine, Sri Ganganagar Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital & Research Institute, Sri Ganganagar, Rajasthan, India.

³Post Graduate Student (MD Part II), Dept. of Practice of Medicine, Sri Ganganagar Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital & Research Institute, Sri Ganganagar, Rajasthan, India.

⁴Professor and H.O.D, Dept. of Organon of Medicine with Homoeopathic Philosophy, Sri Ganganagar Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital & Research Institute, Sri Ganganagar, Rajasthan, India.

Keyword

Homoeopathy; Palliative Medicine; Quality of Life; End-of-Life Care; Chronic Illness; Holistic Healing; Integrative Medicine

Abstract

The rising burden of chronic and life-limiting illnesses across the globe has highlighted the need for comprehensive palliative medicine. Conventional pharmacological approaches, while effective in reducing acute distress, often fail to address the holistic needs of patients—including psychological, emotional, and spiritual suffering. Homoeopathy, founded by Samuel Hahnemann in the late 18th century, offers a unique paradigm of care that aligns closely with the principles of palliation. Through individualized prescriptions, non-toxic remedies, and an emphasis on the totality of symptoms, homoeopathy provides gentle relief to patients in advanced stages of illness. This article examines the role of homoeopathy as the future of palliative medicine, exploring historical roots, philosophical foundations, applications in oncology, geriatrics, neurology, and end-of-life care, while addressing criticisms and outlining

future directions. Homoeopathy's integrative potential positions it as not only a supportive tool but a transformative force in the landscape of palliative care.

Introduction

In modern healthcare, the growing prevalence of chronic degenerative diseases and malignancies has placed palliative medicine at the forefront of clinical priorities. According to the World Health Organization, over 56.8 million people annually are in need of palliative care, yet less than 15% have access to adequate services. This widening gap underscores the urgent need for **integrative approaches** that combine symptom relief with psychological, emotional, and spiritual well-being.

Homoeopathy—long recognized for its holistic approach to medicine—has demonstrated significant potential in palliation. Although widely regarded as a curative modality, its philosophy inherently embraces relief of suffering as a moral and clinical duty. Unlike conventional palliative strategies which rely heavily on opioids, sedatives, and invasive measures, homoeopathy offers a **gentle, individualized, and non-toxic** path to

comfort.

This paper expands upon the idea that homoeopathy is not merely an adjunct but a **potential future cornerstone** of palliative medicine.

Historical Roots of Palliation in Homoeopathy

Hahnemann's Vision

Samuel Hahnemann, in his *Organon of Medicine* (6th edition), explicitly wrote that in cases where cure is not possible, "it is the physician's duty to relieve and palliate with compassion." This perspective reveals that palliation was never separate from homoeopathy; rather, it was woven into its ethical foundation.

19th Century Contributions

Homoeopaths of the 19th century frequently encountered incurable conditions—advanced tuberculosis, cancers, and neurological diseases—where they employed remedies for relief. Boenninghausen's *Therapeutic Pocket Book* included repertorial rubrics specifically for terminal states, collapse, and agony of death, underscoring the system's relevance to palliation.

Kent and the Philosophy of Dignity

James Tyler Kent emphasized that remedies like *Arsenicum album* could bring peace and serenity to patients near death, ensuring a dignified transition. He distinguished palliation from suppression, emphasizing that true palliation in homoeopathy does not mask symptoms but gently eases the patient's suffering in alignment with their vital force.

Modern Perspectives

In contemporary times, authors such as Vithoulkas, Banerjee, and Rastogi have reiterated the importance of integrating homoeopathy into geriatric and palliative care. Institutions like the Central Council for Research in Homoeopathy (CCRH), India, have also explored supportive roles of homoeopathy in cancer care and geriatrics, adding academic weight to this discussion.

Homoeopathy and the Philosophy of Palliative Care

The philosophy of palliative care rests on the principle that **"curing sometimes, relieving often, comforting always"** is the true duty of a physician. Homoeopathy resonates deeply with this ethos because its foundation was never limited to eradication of disease but encompassed the alleviation of human suffering in its broadest sense.

1. Individualization and Subjective Suffering

Unlike conventional medicine, which often emphasizes objective pathology, homoeopathy prioritizes the subjective experience of the patient. In palliation, where complete cure is rarely possible, individual symptoms—such as a burning pain, restlessness at night, or fear of death—become central to the physician's work. Remedies chosen on the basis of such personal suffering restore dignity to the patient, affirming their humanity at a vulnerable stage of life.

2. Harmony with the Vital Force

The concept of the *vital force*—the dynamic energy that animates life—is integral to homoeopathy. Palliation is not about suppressing symptoms but about **harmonizing the vital force**, allowing it to express balance even amidst incurable disease. A well-chosen remedy does not oppose nature but **cooperates with it**, facilitating peace and relief. This is profoundly aligned with the palliative philosophy of **"working with, not against, the dying process."**

3. Gentle, Non-Invasive Medicine

Homoeopathy's remedies are gentle, non-toxic, and non-invasive. This is vital in terminal care, where patients are often frail and hypersensitive. Conventional pharmacology frequently adds to suffering through sedation, constipation, or organ toxicity. Homoeopathy's subtle approach ensures palliation without additional burdens, offering **comfort without cost to consciousness**.

4. Addressing the Emotional-Spiritual Dimension

While conventional medicine focuses predominantly on the physical body, palliation also involves **emotional and spiritual care**. Homoeopathic remedies extend their action into mental and emotional planes, easing grief, fear, loneliness,

or existential anxiety. In doing so, they prepare patients not only to endure but to embrace the final stages of life with serenity.

5. Ethical Alignment with Palliative Medicine

The modern palliative movement emphasizes respect, dignity, autonomy, and compassion. Homoeopathy mirrors these ethics by **respecting individuality**, ensuring **non-maleficence** (no harm), and emphasizing **beneficence** (the greatest good possible within limits). This philosophical overlap underscores why homoeopathy can rightfully be considered the medicine of the future in palliative care.

Applications of Homoeopathy in Palliative Medicine

1. Pain and Symptom Management

Pain remains central to palliation. While morphine and other narcotics dominate conventional protocols, they may cloud consciousness and lead to dependency. Homoeopathy offers individualized options that respect clarity of mind. For example:

- Remedies for **burning pains** (*Arsenicum*, *Phosphorus*).
- Remedies for **tearing pains** better by movement (*Rhus tox*).
- Remedies for **sharp, stitching pains** aggravated by motion (*Bryonia*).

Such tailored prescriptions not only reduce suffering but also preserve cognitive and emotional integrity.

2. Oncology and Cancer Palliation

Cancer care is inseparable from palliation. Homoeopathy provides relief in:

- **Treatment-related side effects** – nausea, stomatitis, radiation burns, and fatigue.
- **Disease-related suffering** – ulceration, cachexia, hemorrhage, and debility.
- **Emotional turmoil** – grief, despair, and fear of death.

This multi-dimensional approach enhances the patient's quality of life without interfering with conventional oncology protocols.

3. Neurological and Neurodegenerative Disorders

Neurological illnesses such as Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), and multiple sclerosis profoundly impact patient autonomy. Homoeopathy cannot reverse degeneration but contributes to comfort by:

- Easing rigidity and tremors.
- Improving sleep and reducing anxiety.
- Supporting caregivers through better patient adaptation.

Here, remedies support not only the patient but also the family unit, an often-overlooked dimension in palliation.

4. Geriatric Palliative Care

The elderly form a significant portion of those requiring palliation. Polypharmacy, organ weakness, and reduced drug tolerance make homoeopathy especially beneficial. Remedies can alleviate:

- Chronic constipation, insomnia, and loss of appetite.
- Anxiety, loneliness, and depression.
- General debility and musculoskeletal pains.

The **gentleness and safety** of remedies ensure palliation without the risks of heavy drug burdens.

5. Psychological and Emotional Well-Being

Emotional suffering often outweighs physical distress in terminal states. Homoeopathy is particularly effective in addressing:

- Fear of death and anxiety.
- Grief, despair, and silent sorrow.
- Restlessness, loneliness, and need for reassurance.

By harmonizing emotional states, remedies prepare patients and families for acceptance,

resilience, and peace.

6. End-of-Life Care

The dying process requires dignity, comfort, and spiritual ease. Homoeopathy supports this transition with remedies for collapse states, respiratory distress, hemorrhage, and agitation. Unlike pharmacological sedation, homoeopathy enables **lucid and peaceful farewells**, respecting the human need for clarity in life's closing moments.

DISCUSSION

The role of homoeopathy in palliation invites a nuanced discussion across several dimensions: clinical, ethical, scientific, and socio-economic.

1. Clinical Strengths

Homoeopathy demonstrates strengths in areas where conventional palliation encounters limitations:

- **Symptom Relief Without Sedation** – Pain and distress are managed without dulling consciousness.
- **Holistic Attention** – Mental, emotional, and social dimensions are integral to treatment.
- **Patient-Centeredness** – Individual narratives and preferences shape therapeutic choices.
- **Compatibility with Other Systems** – Remedies can be used alongside chemotherapy, radiotherapy, or analgesics without adverse interactions.

2. Ethical Implications

The ethics of palliation demand *do no harm, respect for autonomy, and dignified care*. Homoeopathy, by virtue of its safety and individualization, upholds these values better than many conventional regimens, which may prioritize aggressive symptom control at the expense of consciousness or dignity.

3. Critiques and Challenges

Skeptics often question homoeopathy due to the limited number of large randomized controlled trials (RCTs). However, palliative care outcomes—such as relief, peace, and quality of life—are inherently **subjective**, making traditional trial

models less suitable. Pragmatic, observational, and patient-reported outcome studies may better capture homoeopathy's contributions in palliation.

4. Global and Socio-Economic Perspective

In low- and middle-income countries, access to morphine and specialized palliative services is scarce. Homoeopathy, being cost-effective and widely accessible, can fill this gap. Its adaptability in resource-limited settings makes it an important tool for **global equity in palliation**.

5. Integrative Medicine Context

Globally, healthcare is shifting toward integrative models where complementary medicine coexists with conventional approaches. In hospices and oncology centers worldwide, homoeopathy has already begun to play a role. Future systems may evolve toward **multidisciplinary teams** where homoeopaths, oncologists, psychologists, and palliative specialists collaboratively design care plans.

Future Directions

Homoeopathy's future in palliative medicine lies in **strategic integration, research, and policy support**. Several pathways can be envisioned:

1. Clinical Integration into Multidisciplinary Teams

Homoeopaths must increasingly collaborate with palliative physicians, oncologists, neurologists, and psychologists. Interdisciplinary teamwork ensures that patients receive the **best of both worlds**—symptom relief through conventional means and holistic balance through homoeopathy.

2. Development of Specialized Palliative Repertories

Although repertories already contain rubrics relevant to palliation, specialized repertories and materia medica tailored to end-of-life states could sharpen clinical accuracy. These resources would focus on characteristic symptoms of terminal illnesses, common emotional patterns, and crisis states encountered in palliative settings.

3. Research and Evidence Generation

Future research must move beyond placebo-controlled paradigms to methodologies suitable for palliative care, such as:

- **Patient-reported outcome measures (PROMs)** assessing pain, mood, and quality of life.
- **Mixed-method research** combining quantitative and qualitative data.
- **Case registries** documenting global clinical experiences.

Such evidence, though different from conventional RCTs, would be highly relevant in contexts where subjective relief is the primary endpoint.

4. Education and Training

The next generation of homoeopaths must be trained not only in materia medica but also in the philosophy of palliation, communication with terminally ill patients, and inter-professional collaboration. Similarly, palliative medicine programs should include modules on complementary approaches like homoeopathy.

5. Policy Recognition and Global Health Integration

Organizations like the World Health Organization (WHO) and national health ministries must acknowledge the role of homoeopathy in palliation. Policy frameworks could facilitate integration of homoeopathy into hospices, cancer centers, and community-based palliative programs, particularly in countries where access to conventional palliation is limited.

6. Digital and Telemedicine Platforms

Telemedicine has transformed healthcare delivery. Homoeopathic palliative consultations via digital platforms could extend care to rural or underserved populations, offering guidance on remedies and emotional support to patients and caregivers in real time.

7. Focus on Caregiver Support

Palliation involves not just patients but families. Homoeopathy can play a role in addressing caregiver stress, grief, and burnout. Remedies for sleeplessness, anxiety, and exhaustion among caregivers can transform the overall palliative

environment into one of **shared resilience**.

CONCLUSION

Homoeopathy, with its holistic principles, non-toxic remedies, and individualized approach, offers profound potential as the **future of palliative medicine**. It aligns seamlessly with the goals of palliation—relief, dignity, and holistic comfort—while addressing dimensions of suffering often neglected in conventional care. By integrating into multidisciplinary models, homoeopathy can transform palliative medicine into a truly humane discipline, ensuring that beyond cure, there is comfort, compassion, and peace.

REFERENCES

1. World Health Organization. WHO Definition of Palliative Care. Geneva: WHO; 2020.
2. Hahnemann S. *Organon of Medicine*. 6th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1994.
3. Kent JT. *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2005.
4. Boenninghausen C von. *Therapeutic Pocket Book*. Reprint ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2000.
5. Owen D. *Principles and Practice of Homeopathy*. London: Churchill Livingstone; 2007.
6. Davidson J, Muirhead J. Homoeopathy and cancer care: A review of clinical evidence. *Complement Ther Clin Pract*. 2017;28:56-62.
7. Oberbaum M, Singer SR, Vithoulkas G. The therapeutic effect of the homoeopathic approach in palliative care: A critical review. *Eur J Integr Med*. 2019;27:81-88.
8. Bell IR, Koithan M. A model for homeopathic research: The paradigm shift from disease to whole person. *Homeopathy*. 2012;101(2):65-72.
9. Rastogi DP. *Integrating Homoeopathy in Palliative and Geriatric Care*. New Delhi: Central Council for Research in Homoeopathy; 2015.
10. Gaertner J, Wiese B, Rolke R. Non-conventional therapies in palliative medicine: Evidence and perspectives. *BMC Palliative Care*. 2020;19:23.
11. Banerjee DD. *Textbook of Homoeopathy Philosophy*. 2nd ed. Kolkata: B. Jain Publishers; 2011.
12. Khuda-Bukhsh AR, Pathak S. Homoeopathy in supportive cancer care: Basic concepts and clinical experiences. *J Altern Complement Med*. 2015;21(10):651-658.
13. Mathie RT, et al. Randomised controlled trials of individualised homeopathy: Systematic review. *Homeopathy*. 2014;103(4):189-202.
14. Vithoulkas G. *The Science of Homoeopathy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1980.
15. Swayne J. *International Dictionary of Homeopathy*. London: Churchill Livingstone; 2000.

Integrating Homoeopathy into Palliative Care: Future Possibilities

Dr. Anupama Kumari

Pg Scholar

RBTS Government Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Muzaffarpur, Bihar

Keywords

Homoeopathy, Similimum, Palliation, Quality of life.

Abstract

Palliation has often been misunderstood as merely temporary relief of symptoms. In conventional medicine, palliation through opposites (*contraria contrariis*) suppresses symptoms but frequently results in rebound aggravation. Homoeopathy, as enunciated by Dr. Samuel Hahnemann in the *Organon of Medicine* (§59), offers a unique form of palliation based on the law of similars (*similia similibus curentur*). Homoeopathic palliation not only provides compassionate relief in a gentle and enduring manner but also promotes movement of the disease process toward true recovery. This article explores the concept, mechanism, clinical relevance, and contemporary significance of homoeopathic palliation.

Introduction

Homoeopathy, established in 1796 by Dr. Homoeopathy, established by Samuel Hahnemann, is an alternative form of medicine founded on the core principle of the 'law of similars' (*Similia Similibus Curentur*), which translates to 'like cures like.' According to this principle, a substance that has the power to produce a certain set of symptoms in a healthy person can also be used, in a potentized form, to cure a diseased individual presenting with similar symptoms (§26–§27). This therapeutic approach emphasises the natural tendency

of the body toward self-healing, with the remedy acting as a stimulus to the vital force rather than a suppressive agent (§9, p.37–39, p.52).¹

Homoeopathic Palliation

According to Hahnemann in §59 of the *Organon of Medicine*, palliation may be of two types. When based on the principle of contraries (*contraria contrariis*), it produces only short-lived and deceptive relief, soon followed by an aggravation of symptoms. In contrast, when palliation is effected according to the law of similars (*similia similibus*), as in homoeopathy, it is natural, gentle, and enduring. In modern terms, homoeopathic palliation can be defined as the lasting relief of suffering achieved by remedies that produce similar symptoms in the healthy, thereby harmonising with the vital force and stimulating a curative response.¹

Mechanism

- ▶ **Antipathic palliation (allopathic):** Acts against the symptom, gives temporary relief, followed by recurrence or worsening.
- ▶ **Homoeopathic palliation:** Follows natural principles, providing gentle activation of the vital force. Relief is not merely suppression but part of the curative process.

Role of Homoeopathic Palliation

- **Acute case**

In acute conditions, appropriate remedies often provide rapid relief of intense symptoms, such

as pain, restlessness, or fever, while also ensuring that the relief is enduring and not merely superficial.¹

● Chronic cases

In chronic or slowly progressing diseases, well-chosen homoeopathic remedies provide symptomatic relief while simultaneously stimulating the vital force. This dual action supports gradual restoration of health, improves quality of life, and reflects the essence of homoeopathic palliation. Accurate case-taking and proper remedy selection are essential to achieve these effects.²

● Oncology Palliation

In incurable cancers, homoeopathic palliation focuses on relieving distressing symptoms rather than attempting to suppress the disease. Remedies are selected based on the totality of symptoms, for instance, Arsenicum album for burning, stinging pains in the breast or uterine cancer, and Bufo for burning and blistering in breast cancer. The approach emphasizes individualized, holistic care to improve patient comfort and quality of life.³

● Incurable or Advanced Disease Stages

In cases where cure is unattainable due to advanced pathology, prior symptom suppression, or organ loss, homoeopathic management focuses on palliation to relieve suffering and improve quality of life.⁴

● Surgical Cases

Homoeopathic palliation in surgical patients alleviates anxiety, restlessness, and sleep disturbances preoperatively, reduces pain, inflammation, and oedema postoperatively, and supports systemic balance in chronic cases, enhancing recovery while minimizing stress on the vital force.⁴

● Palliation in Insomnia

Boericke emphasized selecting homoeopathic remedies for insomnia based on the patient’s specific symptoms. *Coffea cruda* is indicated when an overactive mind prevents sleep. *Nux vomica* is useful for irritability and restlessness after overwork, stress, or stimulants. His method emphasizes the treatment of both mental and physical dimensions of the patient. Effective palliation requires individualized, symptom-based treatment

rather than superficial management.⁵

● Palliation in Rheumatic Disorders

Clarke considered palliation not merely as the alleviation of symptoms, but as a therapeutic means to support and enhance the patient’s innate healing capacity, particularly in conditions where cure may not be attainable. In cases of chronic rheumatism, remedies such as *Rhus toxicodendron* or *Bryonia alba* are prescribed not solely for pain relief, but also to restore functional balance, improve mobility, and alleviate the mental distress associated with prolonged suffering. Thus, palliation is seen as a dynamic and restorative process that works in harmony with the vital force, rather than as a superficial measure that merely conceals disease manifestations (§67–69; Hahnemann, 1810; Clarke, 1902; Kent, 1900).^{1,2,6}

Palliation vs. Cure in Homoeopathy^{1,2,4,5,6,7}

Stalwart	Concept of Cure	Concept of Palliation	Philosophical Standpoint	Clinical Implication
Samuel Hahnemann (§67–69, Organon)	Cure involves the complete and lasting restoration of health through the similitum, eliminating the disease entirely.	Palliation using opposite remedies provides only short-term relief and may worsen the disease when it returns.	Clear dichotomy: <i>Similia</i> = true cure; <i>Contraria</i> = deceptive palliation.	Allopathic palliation should be avoided; focus must remain on true similitum even in chronic cases.
J.T. Kent (Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy, Lecture XXIX)	Cure is the harmonization of the vital force by the similitum, ensuring permanent health.	Palliation has a legitimate role when done by similars in incurable cases.	Palliation ≠ suppression; it can be a gentle and lawful relief.	In terminal or painful conditions, similitum can provide comfort without hastening death.

J.H. Clarke (Dictionary of Practical Materia Medica, Vol. 3)	Cure occurs when the <i>vital force</i> is capable of full reaction under similitum.	Palliation aids the <i>innate healing power</i> by improving mobility, function, and reducing distress.	Palliation is not passive relief but a <i>dynamic, restorative process</i> .	Chronic rheumatism, cancer, and long-standing disease can still benefit from functional palliation.
William Boericke (Pocket Manual of Materia Medica, Preface)	Cure = <i>permanent disappearance of symptoms</i> through similitum.	Palliation = <i>ethical duty</i> where cure is impossible.	Balances idealism and pragmatism: <i>Cure is aim, but relief is humane</i> .	Provides gentle mitigation of suffering in incurable states.
Stuart Close (The Genius of Homoeopathy, Ch. XIII – Cure and Recovery)	Cure represents the restoration of health through the reaction of the vital force to the similitum.	Palliation provides temporary relief, alleviating symptoms without addressing the underlying cause of the disease.	Distinguishes <i>true cure, recovery, palliation, and suppression</i> .	Highlights the risk of mistaking palliation for cure; stresses careful prognosis.
H.A. Roberts (Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy, Ch. XII – Cure, Recovery, Palliation)	Cure is <i>orderly, permanent, and artistic</i> , in accordance with the law of similars.	Palliation = relief of symptoms when cure is impossible, but should still be in harmony with natural law.	Palliation is <i>acceptable only when a curative response is beyond possibility</i> .	Teaches physicians to recognize limits of cure and responsibly employ palliation.

Distinctive Approaches in Homoeopathic Palliation

• Vital Force Harmonization

Palliation in homoeopathy works by harmonizing the vital force, subtly guiding the body toward equilibrium, rather than merely masking pain or discomfort (§9, §11).¹

• Disease Trajectory Modulation

Thoughtful palliation may modulate disease progression, reducing secondary complications and sometimes slowing deterioration in chronic or terminal illnesses (p. 102–105).⁴

• Patient-Centred Comfort

Homoeopathic palliation focuses on quality of life, addressing subjective experiences like anxiety, fear, insomnia, or emotional exhaustion, which are often neglected in conventional palliation (p. 45–47).²

• Minimizing iatrogenic harm

Unlike many conventional palliative drugs, homoeopathic remedies do not introduce chemical toxicity or adverse drug reactions, making them safe even for polypharmacy patients (§52–§59, p. 92–96).¹

• Synergy with Conventional Care

Homoeopathic palliation can act synergistically with standard treatments, easing symptoms and stress without interfering with surgery, chemotherapy, or radiotherapy.⁸

• Holistic Symptom Mapping

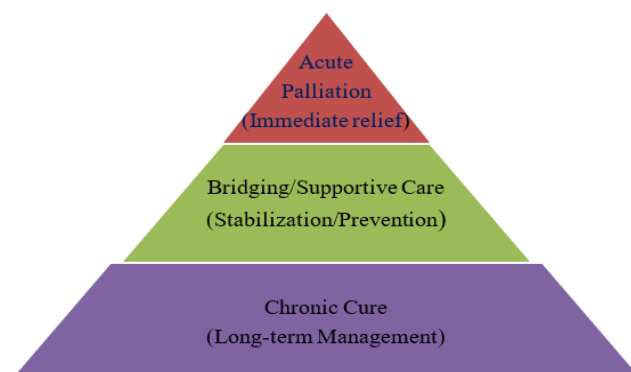
Every remedy is chosen based on individualized symptom mapping, integrating physical, mental, and emotional symptoms, which allows a more precise and lasting relief than standard pharmacological palliation.⁹

• Preventive Aspect

Beyond relieving current suffering, proper palliation may prevent aggravation or secondary manifestations of chronic disease, a concept rarely emphasized in conventional palliative literature (p. 215–218).⁴

• Bridging Acute and Chronic Care

Homoeopathic palliation serves as a bridge between acute symptom management and long-term cure, offering comfort during critical disease phases without hampering recovery.¹⁰



Repertorial Perspective on Palliation

Different repertories guide palliation uniquely: Kent uses modalities of relief, Boenninghausen emphasizes general ameliorations and aggravations, Boericke and Murphy provide clinical rubrics for terminal or incurable cases, and Clarke highlights disease-centered palliative rubrics. Together, they show that homeopathic palliation relies on individualized symptom relief, transforming suffering into a precise therapeutic map to provide comfort while supporting the vital force.

Reper- tory	Rubric	Palliative Effect	Remedies
Kent’s Reperto- ry ¹¹	<i>Generalities – Pain – ame- liorated by heat</i> (p.1367) or, GENER- ALITIES - HEATED , becoming	Relief of neural- gic & muscular pain by warmth	Acon., am-c., Ant-c. , <i>arg n.</i> , <i>arn.</i> , <i>bell.</i> , <i>brom.</i> , Bry. , calc-s., <i>camph.</i> , caps., <i>carb- v.</i> , <i>coff.</i> , <i>cycl.</i> , <i>dig.</i> , dros., <i>ferr.</i> , <i>glon.</i> , hep., ign., Iod. , <i>ip.</i> , Kali-c. , Kali-s. , merc., <i>mez.</i> , <i>nat-m.</i> , <i>nux-v.</i> , <i>op.</i> , <i>phos.</i> , Puls. , <i>sep.</i> , Sil. ,
BBCR ¹² (Boen- ninghau- sen)	Head Inter- nal-Pres- sure-Exter- nal	Headache better by pressure	Ant-c., Arg-n. , Bry. , Cact, <i>Chin.</i> , Cimic, <i>Ferr.</i> , Ip., Lach. , <i>Mang.</i> , Meny., Nit- ac., NUX-M. , Nux-v., PULS. , <i>Sabad.</i> , <i>Verat.</i>
	Head Inter- nal-Pres- sure-Hard		Anac., Arg-n. , <i>Chin.</i> , Ly- cps., <i>Mag-p.</i> , Meny. , Nux- m., Stram.
Oscar E. Boer- icke’s Reperto- ry ¹³	GENERAL- ITIES-Can- cer	Palliative relief in incurable cancer cases	Acet. ac., Ananth., <i>Ant. chlor.</i> , Apis, <i>Ars.</i> , <i>Ars.</i> br., <i>Ars. iod.</i> , <i>Aster</i> , <i>Car- bo an</i> , <i>Cistus.</i> , <i>Condur.</i> , <i>Con.</i> , <i>Hydr.</i> , <i>Iod.</i> , <i>Kali ars.</i> , <i>Kali cy.</i> , <i>Kali iod.</i> , <i>Kreos.</i> <i>Thuja.</i>
	GENERAL- ITIES-TU- MORS		Ananth, <i>Bar. c.</i> , <i>Calc. c.</i> , <i>Calc. fl.</i> , <i>Cistus</i> , <i>Col.</i> , <i>Con.</i> , <i>Ferr. iod.</i> , <i>Form. ac.</i> , <i>Gali- um ap.</i> , <i>Graph.</i> , <i>Hekla</i> , <i>Kali br</i> , <i>Lapis alb.</i> , <i>Lob. erin.</i> , <i>Uric ac.</i>
A Repert- ory of the Sen- sations As If by Herbert A. Rob- erts ¹⁴	HEAD- Constricted by a band, head were	As if a tight band were drawn around the head	<i>Merc.</i> , <i>Stann.</i>
Synthe- sis Rep- ertory ¹⁵	SLEEP- Sleepless- ness- ame- liorated- motion	Insomnia relieved by walk- ing or change of position	Coff. , <i>Nux-v.</i> , <i>Rhus-</i> , Zinc

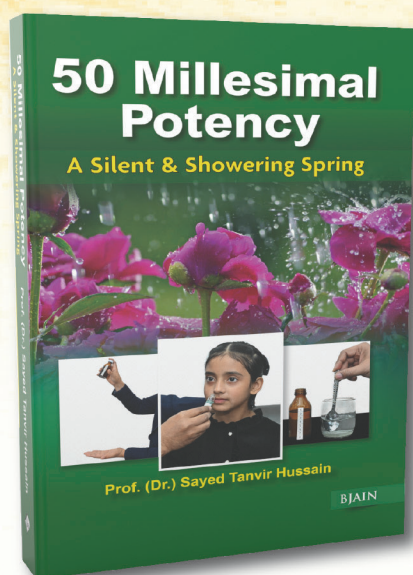
Mur- phy’s Reperto- ry ¹⁶	Cancer , last stages → for comfort (ter- minal cases)	Remedies suggested for com- fort in last stages	Acon. , Ars. , <i>Lach.</i> , <i>Phos.</i> , Calc, Kali-c, Nux-v, Sil.
Clarke’s Clinical Reperto- ry ¹⁷	Haemor- rhage-ter- minal con- ditions, to palliate	Haemor- rhage	Carb-v, Sec-c, Phos, Chi- na, Ars, Sul-ac.
	Phthisis/Tu- berculosis- advanced or terminal stage	Phthisis/ Tubercu- losis	Ars, Tub, Phos, Calc-c, Carb-v, Sul-ac.

Perspectives on Homoeopathic Palliation

Stalwart	Disease Fo- cus	View on Palliation
Hahne- mann ¹ (§59, Or- ganon of Med- icine)	General, all diseases	“Palliation according to similars is natural, gentle, and enduring; it alleviates suffering while stimu- lating the vital force, unlike sup- pression by contraries which is temporary and often harmful.”
H.A. Roberts ⁴	Chronic, in- curable, sur- gical cases	“Palliation is not merely the tem- porary relief of symptoms; it sup- ports the vital force in chronic, incurable, or surgical cases, pro- viding comfort and enhancing the patient’s response to the indicated remedy.”
James Tyler Kent ²	Incurable/ad- vanced con- ditions (e.g., cancer)	“In incurable conditions, pallia- tion must be individualized, ad- dressing the totality of symptoms to relieve suffering and improve quality of life, rather than sup- press the disease.”
William Boer- icke ⁵	Mental & physical symptom- based pal- liation (e.g., insomnia, overwork)	“Effective palliation requires rem- edies selected on the characteris- tic symptoms of the patient, ad- dressing both mental and physical aspects to restore balance rather than superficially treating com- plaints.”
John Henry Clarke ⁶	Clinical dis- eases (e.g., chronic rheu- matism, can- cer)	“Palliation in clinical disease aims to relieve distressing symp- toms while supporting the vital force, maintaining systemic bal- ance, and improving comfort, even when cure is not attainable.”
Stuart Close ⁷	Incurable or advanced stages of dis- ease	“Palliation is permissible and all that is possible sometimes. Pal- liation must be administered ju- diciously; improper methods may promote disease spread to vital organs, leading to greater patient morbidity and discomfort.”

REFERENCE

- Hahnemann S. *Organon of Medicine*. 6th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002. p. 92–96.
- Kent JT. *Lectures on Homeopathic Philosophy*. Philadelphia: Boericke & Tafel; 1900.
- Clinical evidences from homeopathic palliative oncology. *J Emerg Technol Innov Res*. 2023;10(2):304–9. Available from: <https://www.jetir.org/papers/JETIR2302304.pdf>
- Kent JT. *Lectures on Homeopathic Philosophy*. Reprint ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002. p. 45–47.
- Roberts HA. *The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy*. 3rd ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1995.
- Boericke W. *Boericke's New Manual of Homeopathic Materia Medica with Repertory*. 11th ed. Philadelphia: Boericke & Tafel; 1927.
- Clarke JH. *A Dictionary of Practical Materia Medica*. 5th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2006.
- Close S. *The Genius of Homoeopathy: Lectures and Essays on Homoeopathic Philosophy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002; p. 102–105.
- Clarke JH. *The Prescriber*. Reprint ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1999. p. 12–15.
- Boericke W. *Pocket Manual of Homoeopathic Materia Medica*. 9th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2010. p. xxv–xxvii.
- Hahnemann S. *The Chronic Diseases: Their Peculiar Nature and Their Homoeopathic Cure*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2005. p. 43–45.
- Kent JT. *Repertory of the homoeopathic materia medica*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2022. p.1367.
- Boger CM. *Boenninghausen's characteristics and repertory*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002.
- Boericke OE. *Repertory*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2003.
- Roberts HA. *A repertory of the sensations "as if"*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1993.
- Schroyens F. *Synthesis repertory*. 9th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2004.
- Murphy R. *Homœopathic medical repertory*. 3rd revised ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2009.
- Clarke JH. *A clinical repertory to the dictionary of materia medica*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1999.



50 Millesimal Potency

A Silent and Showering Spring

Unveiling the Power of the LM Scale

ISBN: - 9788131967768

What You'll Gain:

- Step-by-step understanding - from why LM was developed to how to use it in clinical practice
- Preparation & Dispensing Methods - explained in simple terms
- Comparison with other scales to enhance clarity
- Real Case Studies from the author's decades of practice
- Tips for Confident Prescribing in day-to-day cases



Dr. Sayed Tanvir Hussain

The Emerging Role of Homeopathy in Future-Oriented Palliative Care

¹Dr. Saniya Parween, ²Nusrat Parween

¹P.G. Scholar

Dept.- Practice of Medicine

RBTS Govt. Homeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Muzaffarpur, Bihar-84200

²P.G. Scholar

Dept of Materia Medica

RBTS Govt. Homeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Muzaffarpur, Bihar-84200

Keywords

Homoeopathy, palliative care, symptom relief, quality of life

Abstract

Palliative care aims to improve the quality of life for patients with chronic or life-limiting illnesses. Homoeopathy, with its holistic and individualized approach, shows promise in alleviating pain, managing symptoms, and supporting emotional well-being. This article explores the scope and future of Homeopathy in palliative and end-of-life care, emphasizing its role in multidimensional pain relief and supportive management. As an adjunct to conventional medicine, homeopathy may ease suffering, reduce the fear of death, and support families through bereavement. By addressing pain, insomnia, appetite loss, and psychological distress, homeopathic remedies can significantly enhance comfort and dignity in the advanced stages of illness.

Introduction

The number of people using complementary and alternative medicine (CAM) is increasing, with a recent systematic review reporting that, on average, 31.4% of patients are using CAM.¹ The reasons for the popularity of CAM are complex, but a key factor may be the patient's desire to be seen in the context of who they are rather than the label

of their disease. Like palliative medicine, Homoeopathy takes a holistic approach, linking mind, body, and spirit. Case-taking resembles sensitive palliative history taking, guided by the patient's personal agenda. The difference lies in the therapeutic intervention, which involves prescribing a homeopathic remedy from plant, mineral, or animal sources. Broader palliative care can support patients from diagnosis onward, and integrating gentler therapies like homeopathy may enhance care across cancer's different phases. This combined approach not only addresses symptoms but also respects the patient's individuality, offering comfort, dignity, and improved quality of life throughout their illness journey.²

Palliation: Palliation: (PA-lee-AY-shun) to relieve, to alleviate, or to ease.

Palliation in homoeopathy offers temporary relief from severe symptoms, easing suffering when a cure is unattainable. Carefully chosen remedies enhance comfort, support vital functions, and sometimes act as anesthetics. Focused on short-term relief, palliation provides compassionate support in advanced illness, reducing suffering and improving quality of life in irreversible conditions.³

Concept of palliation

Dr. Hahnemann, in the *Organon of Medicine* (§67–70), differentiates false palliation from true relief. He condemns allopathic suppression that

worsens disease, while affirming that homoeopathy cures when possible and offers the gentlest, most natural palliation in incurable cases, reducing suffering without harming consciousness or overall well-being.⁴

In *The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy*, Dr. H. A. Roberts emphasizes that palliation in incurable cases must follow the law of similars, never through suppression or sedatives. True palliation mirrors the patient's state and may use a "zigzag" approach for alternating or complex symptom patterns.⁵

In *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy*, J.T. Kent highlights that incurable cases need palliation with a similimum remedy, warning against suppressive measures and insisting true palliation follows the law of similars to preserve healing potential.⁶

In *The Science of Homeopathy*, Dr. Vithoulkas views death as a vital transition. Homoeopathy eases suffering, preserves awareness, and enhances quality of life, allowing patients to face the end with dignity, peace, and meaningful connections with loved ones in their final days.⁷

Many homeopathic pioneers mentioned cases and medicines used for pain palliation, along with their successful results.

Table 1. Views of Pioneers on Palliative Use of Homoeopathic Medicines

Pioneer	Medicine(s)	Commentary
Dr. Dunham (quoting Harley) ⁽⁸⁾	Conium maculatum	In cancer, he considers 'hemlock' a palliative, in that it allays muscular spasm and mitigates pain. In glandular enlargements and cerebral diseases, he found no benefit from Conium.
Dr. C. M. Boeger ⁽⁹⁾	Phosphorus	In uterine adeno-carcinoma with haemorrhage and minimal guiding symptoms, a history of pneumonia suggested Phosphorus, which effectively controlled bleeding, relieved pain, and provided notable palliation.

Dr. Kent ⁽¹⁰⁾	Carbo animalis	This remedy supports weak patients with night sweats, bleeding, cancer pain, indurations, and burning sensations. Though not curative in advanced malignancies, it palliates, delays progression, and offers comfort, relief, and improved quality of life.
Dr. W. A. Dewey ⁽¹¹⁾	Chamomilla, China officinalis, Berberis vulgaris	Morphine may be used palliatively in severe pain, such as biliary or renal colic, but only after trying remedies like China officinalis or Berberis vulgaris. Avoid giving it indiscriminately for every pain, as many patients are oversensitive and may need Chamomilla instead. Use morphine sparingly—the less used, the better for patient well-being.
Dr. Richard Hughes ⁽¹²⁾	Silicea terra, Arsenicum album, Chlorate of potash, Citric acid	Silicea and Arsenicum palliate scirrhus pain before ulceration, while chlorate of potash and citric acid relieve ulcerated cases locally when ulceration has occurred.

Table 2. Contemporary Evidence on Homoeopathy in Palliative Care

Source	Focus Area	Key Findings	Limitations/Notes
Cochrane Review (2009; updated 2022) ⁽¹³⁾	Homeopathic medicines for the adverse effects of cancer therapies (chemotherapy, radiotherapy)	Safe and well-tolerated; some symptom relief reported	Evidence of benefit inconclusive due to small sample size and methodological weaknesses; recommends larger RCTs
Systematic Reviews (PMC, 2023) ⁽¹⁴⁾	Integrative oncology settings with homeopathy as supportive care	Potential benefits: ● fatigue, ● insomnia, improved emotional well-being, better quality of life	Mixed results; variability in study design; need for more robust trials
India's NPPC (2012; revised 2020) ⁽¹⁵⁾	National policy on palliative care and AYUSH integration	Endorses AYUSH systems, including Homoeopathy; emphasizes affordability and accessibility in rural areas; supportive role in symptom relief	Recommended as an adjunct to conventional care, not a stand-alone treatment
Oberbaum & Singer, 2003 ⁽¹⁶⁾	Cancer patients on chemo/radiotherapy	Relief in nausea, fatigue, mucositis; improved tolerance	Small, heterogeneous studies

Spence et al., 2005 ⁽¹⁷⁾	Chronic diseases (hospital outpatients)	Long-term symptom improvement; QoL gains	Non-randomized; no placebo
Thompson & Reilly, 2002 ⁽¹⁸⁾	Palliative/terminal care	Useful for anxiety, depression, and insomnia; psychosocial benefits	Not controlled; descriptive
CCRH (AYUSH), 2010 ⁽¹⁹⁾	Cancer & chronic patients	Reported relief in pain, anorexia, and fatigue	Case series; limited generalizability

Future Scope of Homoeopathy

The future of homeopathy appears promising, with its holistic approach to mind-body-spirit gaining global recognition. The growing demand for natural therapies positions them as an important part of healthcare.

Homoeopathy can significantly contribute to public health, particularly in developing countries with limited access to conventional medicine. It has shown effectiveness in infectious diseases like malaria, dengue, and influenza, and is integrated into national health systems in Brazil and Cuba, aiding epidemic and emergency management. ^{20, 21}

Dr. Rastogi, in *The Homoeopathic Recorder*, highlighted that correctly chosen homeopathic remedies cure curable diseases and effectively palliate incurable ones. They often relieve pain faster and longer than morphia or aspirin without side effects. Reflecting Hahnemann's philosophy, he emphasized that the physician's goal is to restore health through rapid, gentle, and permanent recovery, ensuring true healing, patient comfort, and safe, comprehensible treatment. ²²

- In advanced cases with irreversible pathology, a closely matching remedy provides temporary relief, which can be repeated as needed, improving patient comfort, easing symptoms, and enhancing overall well-being.
- In cases of insomnia, Crude palliatives may induce sleep, but it is often unrefreshing. Holistic treatment, addressing insomnia within the patient's total symptom picture, promotes natural, restorative sleep and contributes to overall health improvement.

- Pain: Pain is a major concern in cancer palliation, being multifactorial and complex. Poorly managed pain increases morbidity and reduces quality of life. Effective management requires a holistic approach, where homeopathic remedies can support palliation by easing suffering and improving comfort.
- In surgical cases, Homeopathic remedies can replace narcotics before and after surgery, easing mental and physical distress, supporting smoother recovery, and addressing both the patient's overall symptoms and specific post-surgical issues like lacerations, vomiting, shock, or trapped gas.

CONCLUSION

Homeopathy offers a holistic and patient-centered approach that can complement conventional palliative care by relieving symptoms and enhancing quality of life. Its emphasis on emotional and physical well-being makes it valuable in addressing the multidimensional needs of patients with chronic or terminal illnesses. With further scientific validation and integrative collaboration, homeopathy can play a supportive role in the future of compassionate, comprehensive palliative care.

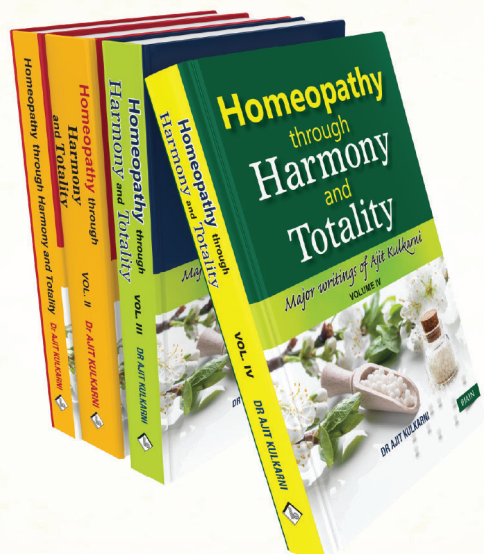
REFERENCES

1. Ernst E, Cassileth BR. The prevalence of complementary/ alternative medicine in cancer: a systematic review. *Cancer* 1998; 83: 777 ± 82.
2. Thompson EA, Reilly D. The homeopathic approach to symptom control in the cancer patient: a prospective observational study. *Palliative Medicine*. 2002;16(3):227-233. doi:10.1191/0269216302pm539oa
3. Ghodke M, Ahmad RFS. Enhancing quality of life: the integrative role of homoeopathy in palliative care. *International Journal of Research Publication and Reviews*, 2025 Feb;6(2):1361-2. <https://ijrpr.com/uploads/V6ISSUE2/IJRPR38664>
4. Hahnemann S. *Organon of Medicine*. 6th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1994.
5. Roberts HA. *The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1993.
6. Kent JT. *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1997.
7. Vithoulkas G. *The Science of Homeopathy*. New Delhi, India: B. Jain Publishers; 2002
8. Dunham C. *Homoeopathy: The science of therapeutics*. Reprint ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers Pvt. Ltd; 2007.
9. Sutherland AD. Pointers. *Homoeopathic Recorder*. 1930 Aug;45(8). Available from: *Encyclopedia Homeopathica*, version 2.2.1, 2006/07/24.
10. Kent JT. *Lectures on homoeopathic materia medica*. Indian ed.

New Delhi: Indian Books and Periodical Publishers; 1998.

11. Dewey W. A., Lectures in Materia Medica, August (1932) Vol XLVII No 8. Homeopathic recorder, Retrieved from Encyclopedia Homeopathica version number 2.2.1- 2006/07/24.
12. Hughes R. The Principles and Practice of Homeopathy, 4th edition, India: B. Jain Publishers Pvt. Ltd. India
13. Kassab S, Cummings M, Berkovitz S, van Haselen R, Fisher P. Homeopathic medicines for adverse effects of cancer treatments. *Cochrane Database Syst Rev.* 2009;(2):CD004845. doi:10.1002/14651858.CD004845.pub2.
14. Huebner J, Arndt D, Prott FJ, Muecke R, Stoll C, Buentzel J, et al. Integrating homeopathy into oncological treatment: a systematic review of clinical studies. *Support Care Cancer.* 2022;30(6):4999-5008. doi:10.1007/s00520-022-06858-y.
15. Government of India, Ministry of AYUSH. National policy on Indian systems of medicine & homeopathy. New Delhi: Ministry of AYUSH; 2012 [cited 2025 Sep 6]. Available from: <https://www.india.gov.in/national-policy-indian-systems-medicine-homeopathy-ayush>
16. Oberbaum M, Singer SR. Homeopathy in supportive cancer care: a review. *Integr Cancer Ther.* 2003;2(4):293-301.
17. Spence DS, Thompson EA, Barron SJ. Homeopathic treatment for chronic disease: results from a 6-year, university-hospital outpatient observational study. *J Altern Complement Med.* 2005;11(5):793-798.
18. Thompson EA, Reilly D. The homeopathic approach to symptom control in the palliative care setting. *Palliat Med.* 2002;16(2):133-139.
19. Central Council for Research in Homoeopathy (CCRH). *Research in Homoeopathy – Palliative and Supportive Care.* New Delhi: Ministry of AYUSH, Govt. of India; 2010.
20. Journal of Complement Integr Med [Internet]. 2012 [cited 2025 Sep 6]. Homoeopathy in Brazil: Unequal access to homeopathic remedies. Available from: <https://www.degruyter.com/view/journals/jcim/9/1/article-pArticle%20number%2086.xml>
21. Indian J Res Homoeopathy [Internet]. 2015 [cited 2025 Sep 6]. An overview of the integration of homeopathy in the Cuban National Health System with special reference to epidemics. Available from: <https://www.journalhomeopathy.com/Config.php?id=360>
22. Rastogi RS. The rationale of homoeopathy. *Homeopathic Recorder.* 1950 Jul;66(1):9-15.

Homeopathy *through* Harmony and Totality



Volume 1 to 4

Major Writings of Dr Ajit Kulkarni

Reader's Perspective

"It is an immense treasure for those who want to learn different psycho-dynamic processes which are behind important emotions like anxiety, guilt, shame, anger, etc.



Reviewed By

Dr Nishikant Vibhute

MBBS, DPM (Psychiatry).
Psychiatrist, Neuropsychiatrist

Through this book, we also learn to convert the verbatim of a layman into an appropriate rubric; which proves vital in reaching correct diagnosis of the medicine."



The book is not only a rich source of knowledge, but also a guide which helps us to walk on the path of healing.

Homoeopathy- Future Palliative Medicine In Rheumatoid Arthritis

Dr .G. Beulah Thilagavathy, BHMS, M.Sc (Psychology), MSW, PG.Dip (Hospital management)

Medical Officer, Vaigarai Homoeopathy Medical Hospital and Research Centre, Tirunelveli, Tamilnadu



Keywords

Auto immune diseases, Rheumatoid arthritis, Symptomatology, Quality of life, Mode of approach, Palliative medicine, Homoeopathic philosophy, Homoeopathic therapeutics

Abstract

Palliative medicine is the need of the hour for various autoimmune diseases of the present day scenario. Homoeopathy medicine offers valuable aid in relieving chronic suffering of patients physically, psychologically in a holistic way. According to the World Health Organization, "Palliative care is a part of human right to health and should be standard in healthcare services". Palliative treatment improves the quality of life of patients suffering from life threatening, debilitating illnesses. Palliative care can be included in any stage of autoimmune diseases including Rheumatoid arthritis, Systemic lupus erythematosus, multiple sclerosis, Grave's disease etc. This article discusses in detail about the role of Homoeopathy medicine in palliative treatment of Rheumatoid arthritis.

Introduction

Modern technologies and treatment modules occupy medical field of today's era. But Homoeopathy medicine with its strong philosophical and therapeutic background surpasses many other fields of medicine in day to day clinical practice. In this carcinogenic environment we treat chronic illnesses with ease and precision. From case taking

to selection of simillimum, administration of remedy, repetition of doses and follow up of cases, Unprejudiced observation by Homoeopathic physicians ensure correct treatment of various diseases. In our master Hahnemann's words "He who observes these things with the greatest care will be ..the most successful Homoeopathic practitioner".

Patients diagnosed with Rheumatoid arthritis often experience end of life symptoms as compared to life threatening diseases like cancers. Critically ill rheumatology patients often report experiencing physical, mental, social and spiritual pain than any other symptoms. They are often resistant to conventional treatment. At this stage usually patients reach out to CAM treatments. Homoeopathy system of medicine offers prompt pain relief and holistic improvement of health, thus becoming the best palliative treatment!

ICD Classification:

- Some of the important ICD codes are mentioned here.
- M06.9-Rheumatoid arthritis unspecified
- M05.x codes-Rheumatoid arthritis with rheumatoid factor
- M06.8x codes -Other specified Rheumatoid arthritis
- M06.80-for unspecified sites
- M06.89-for multiple sites
- M05.60-Rheumatoid arthritis at unspecified

site with involvement of other organs and systems

- M05.69-Rheumatoid arthritis of multiple sites with involvement of other organs and systems
- M06.0-Seronegative Rheumatoid arthritis

Clinical Features:

1. Rheumatoid arthritis is a type of arthritis that causes pain, swelling, stiffness and loss of function of joints
2. Chronic autoimmune disease
3. More women than men get rheumatoid arthritis
4. Often starts between ages 25 and 55
5. Most commonly affects joints of hands, fingers, wrists, knee, ankles, feet and toes
6. RA can affect parts other than joints such as eyes, mouth and lungs
7. Anorexia, dyspnoea prevails in advanced cases

Diagnostic Tests:

1. Erythrocyte sedimentation Rate (ESR)
2. C-Reactive Protein(CRP)
3. Rheumatoid Factor(RF) antibodies
4. Cyclic citrinnulated antibodies(CCP)
5. X-rays
6. Ultra sounds
7. Magnetic Resonance imaging (MRI)Scans

Philosophical background:

An extract from a letter of Dr. Hahnemann to Dr. Boenninghausen, on bone abscesses, written from Paris, Oct.23,1840: I do not deny that in bone abscesses as a rule cure only takes place with difficulty, *Angus*, has sometimes been useful. To me they seem to be of a two-fold nature, of which one kind seems to need remedies of a basic nature, such as *Calc*, *Hepar Sulph*, and other kinds need acids such as *Ac. Nitric*, *Silicea* and *Acid phos*, of

the latter you have an indication.

Dr. Carrol Dunham says clearly in his book, *A curative treatment* must address itself directly to the cell wall, which is the ultimate seat of disease and every method which is directed to the *results of the disease*, which are the proper subjects of pathology and pathological Anatomy, must of necessity be a *palliative* method.

In 1889, the Rochester Hahnemannian Society asked the question whether Homoeopathy was always sufficient to relieve suffering in incurable cases. The society consulted more than 20 of the leading Homoeopathic physicians in the country to find out about everyone's experience in this matter. The response was very clear and unanimous.

P.P. Wells, the great Hahnemannian of Brooklyn, answered by qualifying his response in these words, "I don't know whether the most similar remedy will relieve the sufferings of incurable cases in all instances, but an experience of the results of the action of the remedy, in forty six years has proved beyond all possible doubt, that this is the best possible resort in all cases of whatever nature. This has served me through these many years, that I have had no call for other means to relieve or cure the sick in a single case."

THERAPEUTICS:

'Homoeopathic Therapeutics' book by Dr. Samuel Lilienthal which contains '*The Classical Therapeutic hints*' is referred here for treatment of Rheumatoid arthritis.

Acute:

Acon, Ant. Ars, Asclep, Bell, Bry, Caul, Cham, Chin, Cimicifuga, Col, Dulc, Ign, Merc, Nux-v, Propylamin, Puls, Rhod, Rhustox, Salicylate of Soda, Verat vir.

Chronic:

1. Abrot, Arn, Calc, Caust, Chimaph, Clem, Hep, Lach, Lyc, Phos, Phyt, Sulph, Veratr
2. Bry, Dulc, Ign, Merc, Nux-v, Puls, Rhustox, Stilling, Thuja

Rheumatism and swelling of the joints:

Acon, Ant., Apoc, Andr, Arn, Ars, Asclep, Bell, Bry, Chin, Colch, Clem, Ham, Hep, Lyc, Mang, Merc, Nux-v, Rhod, Rhus, Sulph, Veratr. vir

Rheumatism with curvature and stiffness of the affected part:

1. Ant., Bry, Caust, Guaiac, Lach, Sulph
2. Amm. m, Coloc, Graph, Lyc, Natr. m, Nux-v, Rhustox, Sepia

Rheumatism with paralysis:

1. Arn, Chin, Fer, Rhus, Ruta
2. Cina, Cocc, Helleb, Lac can, Plumb, Sass, Staph

Erratic rheumatic pains:

1. Bry, Nux-m, Nux-v, Puls
2. Arn, Ars, Asa, Bell, Daph, Mang, Plumb, Rhod, Sabina, Sass, Sep, Sulph, Val

Rheumatism in consequence of exposure to cold water:

1. Ars, Bry, Kali bi, Nux-v
2. Carb-v, Colch, Nit-ac, Phos, Puls, Sulph ac, Rhustox, Visc alb

Pains coming on after taking the least cold require:

Acon, Arn, Bry, Calc, Dulc, Merc, Phos. ac, Sulph

If by being in water, or by exposure to damp and wet weather:

1. Calc, Nux m, Puls, Rhus, Sass, Sep
2. Bell, Bor, Bry, Carb -v, Caust, Colch, Dulc, Hep, Lyc, Sulph

If by every change of weather:

Bry, Calc, Carb .v, Dulc, Graph, Lach, Mang, Nux. m, Rhod, Rhus, Sil, Sulph, Veratr.

Time of aggravation:

Evening: Puls, Bell, Rhus, Colch, Coloc

Before midnight: Bry

Evening and night: Acon, Ars, Bry, Cham, China, D

ulc, Graph, Hep, Merc, Phos, Puls

From noon to midnight: Bell, Rhus

After midnight: Ars, Merc, Sulph, Thuja

Towards morning: Ars, Bov, Kali carb, Nux-v, Rhustox, Thuja

Conditions:

Improved by warmth: Ars, Rhustox, Caust, Coloc, Lyc, Mag phos, Merc, Sulph

Better by dry warm external applications: Rhustox

By external heat: Ars

By external cold: Puls, Thuja

By pressing on the part: Bell, Puls, Rhust

Intolerance of bed covering: Led, Sulph

Worse from warmth: Bry, Phos, Puls, Thuja

Worse from motion: Bry, Calc phos

Localization:

Large muscles of trunk, chest and back: Arn, Ars, Merc, Nux-v, Sulph

Small joints < from motion and contact: Act. Spic, Ran. Bulb

Pain in arms, especially at insertion of deltoid: Phyt

Deltoid muscle: Aur, Calc, Caul, Fer, Lac. Can, Phyt

Of left shoulder: Nux-m

Of right shoulder and arm: Fer, Phyt, Sang

Of wrists: Act. Spic, Bov, Caul, Viol od

Pain as if dislocated in wrists and ankles: Bry, Rhustox, Ruta

Finger joints swollen, painful, hard and shining: Phyt

Pain in periosteum of long bones: Mez, Stilling

Pains first in the right then in left shoulder joint: Amm m, Lac can

In both shoulders: Mag carb, Mag mur, Nit ac

Ankles: Caust, Lyc, Natr. Sulph, Sep, Sulph, Zinc

Heels: Amm m, Ant crud, Caust, Led, Mang, Graph, Nat carb, Puls, Sabin

Temperature:

Aggravation during thunder storm: Rhod

Rheumatism pertained to cold weather: Calc phos

Articular rheumatism with strong smelling ammoniacal urine: Benz ac

Rheumatic affections accompanied by perspiration and soreness of the bones: Eup perf

Periosteal rheumatic pains: Asaf

Acute inflammatory articular rheumatism extremely painful with heat and red swelling of the joint or joints affected: Salicylic acid

Arthritis deformans: Amm. Phos, Benz ac, Caust, Thuj,

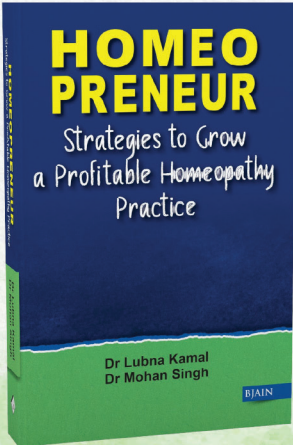
CONCLUSION

Rheumatoid arthritis patients with high disease

activity suffer from depression, anxiety, stress and poor quality of life. Through selected Homoeopathic medications and right medicine at right time, patients improve in overall general health. Early referral to Homoeopathic treatment not only provide relief of physical symptoms but also give them psychological support. With a global prevalence of 209 cases per 1,00,000 people, Rheumatoid arthritis patients surely will benefit through Homoeopathy system of medicine!

REFERENCES

1. World Health Organization fact sheets : Palliative care, updated August 5, 2020
2. Rheumatoid Arthritis ; Pathological mechanisms and modern pharmacological therapies, Guo Q, Wang Y, Xu D, Nossent, Pavlos N, Xu
3. The 2nd edition of Chronic diseases, by Dr. Samuel Hahnemann
4. Wenda Brewster O'Reilly - Organon of the medical art by Dr. Samuel Hahnemann
5. Homoeopathy the science of therapeutics by Dr. C. Dunham
6. Homoeopathic Therapeutics by Dr. Samuel Lilienthal
7. Collected works of Dr. K.S. Srinivasan, Volume-II, by Dr. K.S. Srinivasan
8. Quarterly Homoeopathic Digest, Vol. XXIV, 3&4 / 2012, page-54, New England medical gazette 1875
9. Davidson's principle and practice of Medicine





HOMEOPRENEUR

Strategies to Grow a Profitable Homeopathy Practice

ISBN - 9788131999813



Discover What Makes This Book a Must-Have!

- ☉ Master marketing without feeling “salesy” Build a patient base that stays for life
- ☉ Turn your clinic into a recognizable brand
- ☉ Balance compassion with profitability



Dr. Lubna Kamal

Reimagining Relief: Homeopathy's Contribution to Palliative Care for Hyperthyroid Patients



Dr Raxit Rameshchandra Vishpara¹

¹PG Scholar Part 2 Department Of Practice Of Medicine Rajkot
Homoeopathic Medical College Parul University



Dr Hitarth Mehta²

²Principal & HOD Department Of Practice Of Medicine Rajkot
Homoeopathic Medical College Parul University

PEER REVIEWED

Keywords

homeopathy, palliative care, hyperthyroidism, Graves' disease, thyrotoxicosis, individualized treatment

Abstract

Palliative care represents an essential component of healthcare focused on improving quality of life for patients facing chronic, debilitating, and terminal illnesses. This article explores **homeopathy's potential** as a comprehensive palliative approach, with specific emphasis on **hyperthyroidism management**. Homeopathy's holistic framework, centered on individualized symptom management and minimal side effects, offers distinct advantages in alleviating physical, emotional, and psychological distress associated with chronic thyroid conditions. Examination of **clinical evidence** and case studies demonstrates homeopathy's efficacy in reducing thyrotoxic symptoms, stabilizing hormonal imbalances, and addressing the multifaceted suffering experienced by patients. While further rigorous research is warranted, homeopathy emerges as a valuable complementary modality within integrative palliative care frameworks, particularly for autoimmune thyroid disorders where conventional treatment options may be limited or produce undesirable effects. The philosophical alignment between homeopathic principles and

palliative care goals suggests significant potential for future development of homeopathy as a mainstream palliative option.

1. Introduction

Palliative care constitutes a fundamental aspect of healthcare that aims to **relieve suffering** and improve **quality of life** for patients with chronic, progressive, or life-limiting illnesses. Unlike curative approaches, palliative medicine focuses specifically on symptom management, psychosocial support, and spiritual care regardless of diagnosis prognosis. The World Health Organization estimates that approximately 40-60% of all deaths globally would benefit from palliative interventions, with needs continuing to grow due to aging populations and increasing prevalence of non-communicable diseases.^[7]

Within this context, **homeopathy** offers a unique approach to palliation based on its foundational principles of individualization, minimal dosing, and holistic assessment. The system, developed by Samuel Hahnemann in the late 18th century, operates on the principle of "like cures like" (*similia similibus curentur*) and utilizes highly diluted substances to stimulate the body's self-regulatory mechanisms. Homeopathy's **inherent alignment** with palliative goals—focusing on symptom management rather than disease eradication, minimal side effects, and addressing the

whole person—makes it particularly suitable for integration into palliative care frameworks.^[5]

Hyperthyroidism and related autoimmune conditions such as Graves' disease represent particularly promising applications for homeopathic palliation. These conditions frequently present with **debilitating symptoms** including anxiety, palpitations, heat intolerance, weight loss, and fatigue that significantly impair quality of life. Conventional treatments, while effective in many cases, often produce undesirable side effects and may not adequately address the emotional and psychological dimensions of these conditions.^[1] This article explores the specific potential of homeopathy in addressing the palliative needs of patients with hyperthyroid disorders through a comprehensive analysis of its principles, evidence base, and clinical applications.

2. Principles of Homeopathy in Palliative Care

The application of homeopathy in palliative settings is guided by several **fundamental principles** that distinguish it from conventional medical approaches. The principle of **individualization** represents the cornerstone of homeopathic practice, requiring thorough assessment of each patient's unique physical, emotional, and mental symptom pattern rather than focusing solely on diagnosis. This comprehensive approach is particularly valuable in palliative care, where suffering extends beyond physical symptoms to encompass psychological, social, and spiritual dimensions.^[1]

Homeopathy operates on the **principle of similars**, wherein a substance capable of producing specific symptoms in healthy individuals is utilized to treat similar symptoms in diseased persons. This principle aligns with certain aspects of immunology and hormesis observed in conventional medicine, though through different mechanistic pathways. The practice of **potentization**—serial dilution and succussion—results in highly diluted remedies that theoretically retain biological activity without toxicity, making them particularly suitable for fragile palliative patients who may be susceptible to medication side effects.^[5]

The **holistic framework** of homeopathy acknowledges the interconnectedness of physical,

emotional, and mental symptoms, addressing the whole person rather than isolated disease processes. This perspective enables homeopaths to develop comprehensive treatment strategies that address multiple dimensions of suffering simultaneously, a particular advantage in palliative care where symptoms rarely occur in isolation^[7]

Table 1: Key Principles of Homeopathy in Palliative Context

Principle	Description	Relevance to Palliative Care
Individualization	Treatment based on unique symptom pattern of each patient	Allows personalized care addressing physical, emotional, and spiritual distress
Law of Similars	Use of substances that produce similar symptoms in healthy persons	Provides framework for matching remedies to complex symptom patterns
Minimum Dose	Use of highly diluted medications to stimulate self-healing	Reduces risk of side effects and interactions with other palliative medications
Holistic Approach	Consideration of physical, emotional, mental, and social aspects	Addresses multidimensional suffering experienced by palliative patients

3. Palliative Care Needs in Hyperthyroidism

Hyperthyroidism encompasses a spectrum of **thyrotoxic conditions** characterized by excessive thyroid hormone production, with Graves' disease representing the most common autoimmune etiology. Patients typically experience a range of **debilitating symptoms** including tachycardia, heat intolerance, weight loss despite increased appetite, anxiety, tremors, and fatigue. These manifestations significantly impair quality of life and functional capacity, creating substantial palliative needs that often extend beyond what conventional treatments address.^[1]

Conventional management of hyperthyroidism includes **antithyroid medications** (e.g., methimazole, propylthiouracil), radioactive iodine ablation, and surgical intervention. While these approaches effectively reduce hormone levels, they may produce undesirable side effects including agranulocytosis, hepatotoxicity, and hypothyroidism requiring lifelong replacement therapy.

Additionally, conventional treatments often fail to adequately address associated symptoms such as anxiety, heat intolerance, and tremors, creating unmet palliative needs.^[92]

The **autoimmune nature** of conditions like Graves' disease introduces additional complexities in management, including fluctuating disease activity, ophthalmopathy, and emotional lability. The psychological impact of hyperthyroidism is particularly significant, with patients frequently experiencing anxiety, irritability, emotional instability, and cognitive disturbances that strain personal and professional relationships. These dimensions of suffering require comprehensive palliative approaches that address the whole person rather than focusing exclusively on endocrine parameters.^[1]

Hyperthyroidism can progress to **thyroid storm**, a life-threatening exacerbation characterized by severe tachycardia, fever, agitation, and delirium requiring intensive care management. Even in less severe cases, the relentless nature of symptoms creates substantial suffering that benefits from palliative intervention. The integration of homeopathy may offer particular value in managing symptoms that persist despite conventional treatment, minimizing medication side effects, and addressing the emotional and psychological dimensions of autoimmune thyroid disease.^[2]

4. Homeopathic Versus Conventional Palliation: A Critical Comparison^{[11][12]}

The philosophical approach to palliation differs significantly between conventional medicine and homeopathy, particularly regarding symptom management. As noted by **Dr. H.A. Roberts**, conventional palliation often relies on narcotics and sedatives that suppress symptoms but interfere with the body's natural elimination processes. This suppression prevents a clear understanding of the patient's true condition, making proper treatment nearly impossible. Moreover, narcotics create dependency, requiring increasing doses to maintain their effect, ultimately weakening the patient and leaving them in a confused state rather than allowing comfortable and peaceful remaining time.

This critical distinction is particularly relevant in

hyperthyroidism management, where conventional approaches may focus on suppressing thyroid function without adequately addressing the multidimensional suffering experienced by patients. Roberts emphasizes that many conventional medicines are used in ways that weaken the body's natural response instead of supporting it, given in strong doses without considering the body's natural healing process. These medicines may provide temporary relief but do not truly cure the disease, potentially making the patient worse or creating new health problems by overwhelming the body with artificial drug effects.

In contrast, the homeopathic approach to palliation aligns with **Dr. James Tyler Kent's** perspective that "there is no other way of palliation that holds out any permanent hope for the patient" than the application of the single remedy under the Law of Similars. This approach is particularly valuable in hyperthyroidism, where the dynamic nature of symptoms requires a flexible, responsive treatment strategy that supports rather than suppresses the body's self-regulatory mechanisms.

The homeopathic approach to managing insomnia in hyperthyroid patients illustrates this philosophical difference. Conventional crude palliatives may induce sleep, but it is often unnatural and unrefreshing. When viewed as part of the patient's overall symptom picture and treated holistically, addressing the individual rather than just one or two symptoms, the patient achieves natural, restorative sleep along with overall health improvement.

5. Evidence and Case Studies

Growing **clinical evidence** supports the potential role of homeopathy in managing hyperthyroidism, particularly through case reports documenting successful outcomes. A remarkable case published in the Journal of Medical Evidence documented a 26-year-old woman with autoimmune thyrotoxicosis who experienced **complete resolution** of symptoms and normalization of thyroid function following individualized homeopathic treatment with *Tarentula hispanica* over seven months. The patient presented with classic hyperthyroid symptoms including weight loss, palpitations, heat intolerance, restlessness,

and protrusion of the right eye, along with significant emotional symptoms including irritability, destructive behavior when contradicted, and improvement with music. Following homeopathic intervention, both clinical symptoms and biochemical parameters normalized, demonstrating the potential efficacy of individualized homeopathy in autoimmune thyroid conditions.^[1]

Another case report published in the International Journal For Multidisciplinary Research documented successful management of hyperthyroidism in a 43-year-old woman using *Calcarea carbonica* 10M. The patient presented with **anterior neck swelling**, hoarseness of voice, and elevated T3 levels, having previously failed to respond to naturopathic interventions. Following homeopathic treatment, the patient experienced significant improvement in both clinical symptoms and biochemical markers, underscoring the importance of individualized remedy selection based on total symptom presentation rather than diagnosis alone.^[6]

These cases align with Roberts' observation that in advanced cases where irreversible pathological changes have occurred, administering a closely matching homeopathic remedy generally brings relief for at least a few days, often longer. If symptoms return, the same remedy can be given again as needed, improving the patient's comfort and overall well-being without creating dependency or additional side effects .

Despite these promising reports, the evidence base remains limited by **methodological challenges** including small sample sizes, lack of randomization, and potential for publication bias. A systematic review of homeopathy prevalence worldwide found that approximately 1.5% of adults sought treatment from homeopaths, with higher utilization among patients with chronic conditions poorly responsive to conventional treatment.^[3] These patterns suggest significant patient-perceived benefits warranting further investigation through rigorous controlled trials.

Table 2: Documented Homeopathic Remedies for Hyperthyroidism Symptoms

Remedy	Indicated Symptoms	Case Examples
--------	--------------------	---------------

Tarentula hispanica	Restlessness, destructive behavior, palpitations, heat intolerance, improvement with music	26-year-old female with autoimmune thyrotoxicosis ^[1]
Calcarea carbonica	Neck swelling, heat intolerance, anxiety, palpitations, sweating	43-year-old female with hyperthyroidism ^[6]
Iodum	Weight loss despite hunger, heat intolerance, tachycardia, anxiety	Not specifically documented in search results but commonly used
Lycopus virginicus	Palpitations, tachycardia, tremors, hypertension	Not specifically documented in search results but commonly used

6. Clinical Applications and Remedy Selection

The application of homeopathy in palliative care for hyperthyroidism requires **meticulous case-taking** to identify the totality of physical, emotional, and mental symptoms. Homeopaths conduct comprehensive assessments that extend beyond thyroid-specific symptoms to include general characteristics such as thermal preferences, appetite and thirst patterns, sleep characteristics, and personality traits. This detailed profiling enables selection of the most appropriate **constitutional remedy** matched to the patient's overall characteristic expression of illness rather than their diagnosis alone.^[1]

In hyperthyroidism, certain remedies demonstrate particular affinity for specific symptom constellations. **Tarentula hispanica** may be indicated for patients presenting with extreme restlessness, destructive behavior, intolerance of contradiction, and improvement with music and rhythmic movement, as documented in the successful case resolution of autoimmune thyrotoxicosis.^[1] **Calcarea carbonica** often benefits patients experiencing anxiety, palpitations, sweating, and heat intolerance accompanied by feelings of being overwhelmed and concerned about others' welfare.^[6]

The management of pain in hyperthyroidism illustrates the homeopathic approach to palliation. As Roberts noted, when the symptom of pain itself is complete, with the location, type, aggravations, ameliorations and concomitants, a carefully selected remedy will relieve the pain promptly,

and the patient will be much more comfortable and happier in general than with any narcotic. This approach is particularly valuable for hyperthyroid patients who may experience headaches, muscle pain, or discomfort associated with ophthalmopathy.

The **potency selection** and dosing frequency in homeopathic palliative care require careful consideration of the patient's vitality, symptom severity, and treatment goals. In cases with significant pathology, lower potencies (6C-30C) may be initially employed to avoid potential aggravations, with adjustments based on treatment response.^[7] The **modified approach** advocated by Professor Vithoulkas suggests using potencies at or below 14C in patients with grave pathological conditions to minimize the risk of therapeutic aggravations.^[7]

Homeopathic treatment may be effectively integrated with conventional approaches to hyperthyroidism, potentially enhancing symptom control while minimizing the requirement for pharmaceutical interventions. This **integrative model** requires careful coordination between healthcare providers to ensure patient safety, particularly regarding monitoring of thyroid function parameters and potential interactions. The combination approaches may be especially valuable in managing side effects of conventional treatments, addressing persistent symptoms despite biochemical improvement, and supporting overall quality of life.^[5]

7. Challenges and Future Directions

Despite promising applications, the integration of homeopathy into mainstream palliative care faces several **significant challenges**. The limited **scientific understanding** of homeopathy's mechanisms of action, particularly regarding highly diluted remedies, remains a substantial barrier to acceptance within conventional medical communities. Critics frequently cite the lack of plausible biomechanisms and inconsistent results in randomized controlled trials as evidence against efficacy beyond placebo effects.^[3]

The **methodological complexities** of researching homeopathy present additional challenges, including difficulties with blinding, individualization of

treatment, and selection of appropriate outcome measures. Conventional research designs emphasizing standardization and uniformity may be poorly suited to evaluating highly individualized interventions such as homeopathy, requiring development of novel methodological approaches that respect homeopathic principles while maintaining scientific rigor.^[3]

The case report of a 55-year-old Italian woman who developed **life-threatening thyroid storm** following long-term use of homeopathic preparations containing iodine highlights critical safety considerations. This patient presented with serum iodine levels approximately a thousand times higher than normal range following consumption of Oligolito Iodium and Thyroidinum 30CH, resulting in cardiac arrest, respiratory failure, and permanent disability despite aggressive conventional management.^[2] This case underscores the importance of appropriate remedy selection, quality control in homeopathic manufacturing, and awareness of potential toxicity from inappropriate use.

Future development of homeopathy in palliative care requires **multidirectional efforts** including basic research on ultra-high dilutions, well-designed clinical trials, educational initiatives, and policy development. Basic science research should explore the nanopharmacological aspects of homeopathic remedies and their potential effects on gene expression and cellular signaling, potentially validating homeopathy as "personalized nanomedicine" as proposed by Rajendran.^[3] Clinical research should employ pragmatic designs that reflect real-world practice while maintaining methodological rigor, with particular focus on conditions like hyperthyroidism where preliminary evidence suggests benefit.

CONCLUSION

Homeopathy represents a **valuable component** of comprehensive palliative care for patients with hyperthyroidism and other chronic, debilitating conditions. Its holistic, individualized approach aligns strongly with palliative care goals, addressing physical, emotional, and spiritual dimensions of suffering while minimizing treatment side effects. The documented cases of successful

homeopathic management of autoimmune thyrotoxicosis suggest significant potential benefits warranting further investigation through rigorous scientific research.

As emphasized by homeopathic pioneers, the approach to palliation in incurable conditions differs fundamentally from conventional methods. Rather than suppressing symptoms with increasingly strong medications that create dependency and obscure the true disease picture, homeopathy seeks to support the body's inherent healing capacity through carefully matched remedies that provide genuine relief without side effects. This approach is particularly valuable in hyperthyroidism, where conventional treatments may adequately address biochemical parameters but fail to resolve the multidimensional suffering experienced by patients.

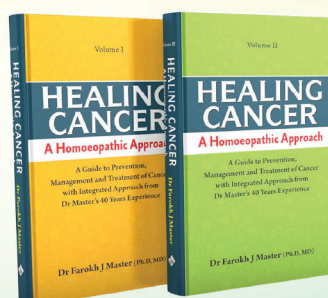
The future integration of homeopathy into mainstream palliative practice requires **collaborative efforts** between homeopaths, conventional providers, researchers, and policy makers to develop evidence-based guidelines, ensure appropriate education and training, and establish effective models for integrative care. Particular attention should be directed toward patient safety, including quality control of homeopathic products, appropriate remedy selection, and vigilant monitoring for potential adverse effects or interactions.

As healthcare systems worldwide grapple with increasing prevalence of chronic conditions and growing palliative care needs, homeopathy offers a **patient-centered, cost-effective approach** that may enhance quality of life while reducing medication burdens and healthcare costs. Further exploration of homeopathy's role in palliative care represents not only a scientific opportunity but an

ethical imperative to expand the armamentarium available for relieving human suffering.

REFERENCES

1. Journal of Medical Evidence. Autoimmune Thyrotoxicosis Treated by Individualised Homoeopathy. 2025;6(1):65-70. doi: 10.4103/JME.JME_98_23
2. PMC. Graves' Disease Treated by Complementary Medicine Precipitating Thyroid Storm: A Case Report. 2021;12(Suppl 2):S371-S375. doi: 10.22088/cjim.12.0.371
3. Grafiati. Academic Literature on the Topic 'Homeopathy'. Available from: <https://www.grafiati.com/en/literature-selections/homeopathy/> [Accessed 14th September 2025]
4. Homeobook. Referencing Methods and Free Reference Managers for Dissertation Work. Available from: <https://www.homeobook.com/referencing-methods-and-free-reference-managers-for-dissertation-work/> [Accessed 14th September 2025]
5. DrJemz. Pacify Your Agony with Homeopathic Palliatives. Available from: <https://www.drjemz.com/blog/pacify-your-agony-with-homeopathic-palliatives> [Published 29th December 2022] [Accessed 14th September 2025]
6. International Journal For Multidisciplinary Research. A Case of Hyperthyroidism Treated with Calcarea Carbonica 10M: A Homoeopathic Case Report. 2025;7(1). doi: 10.36948/ijfmr.2025.v07i01.36769
7. Hpathy. Palliative Care Provided As an End of Life Support – Case Report. Available from: <https://hpathy.com/clinical-cases/palliative-care-provided-as-an-end-of-life-support-case-report/> [Published 18th July 2023] [Accessed 14th September 2025]
8. Relton C, Cooper K, Viksveen P, Fibert P, Thomas K. Prevalence of Homeopathy Use by the General Population Worldwide: A Systematic Review. Homeopathy. 2017;106(2):69-78. doi: 10.1016/j.homp.2017.03.002
9. Van Wassenhoven M. Scientific Framework of Homeopathy: Evidence-Based Homeopathy. International Journal of High Dilution Research. 2021;7(23):72-92. doi: 10.51910/ijhdr.v7i23.286
10. Rajendran ES. Homeopathy Seen as Personalised Nanomedicine. Homeopathy. 2018;108(1):66-70. doi: 10.1055/s-0038-1669988
11. Roberts HA. The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy. 3rd ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2009.
12. Kent JT. Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy. Reprint ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2018.
13. International Journal of Research Publication and Reviews. Homoeopathy as Palliative Care: A Conceptual Analysis. 2025;6(2):1361-1362.



Ready Reference book to mainstream CANCER TREATMENT

A Guide to Prevention, Management and Treatment of
Cancer with integrated approach from

Dr. Farokh J. Master's

40 good years of experience covering the latest research
as well.



Homeopathy as a future palliative medicine

Dr. Hitarth M Modi

PG Scholar, Anand Homoeopathic Medical College and Research Institute



Keywords

Cancer, Classical Follicular Lymphoma, pain, palliative, Ars Alb.

Abstract

Homeopathy is a holistic system of medicine where we treat the sick. But various conditions like trauma, trigeminal neuralgia, post-surgery pains, cancer pains may require palliative care. The purpose of this article is to enlighten the scope and future perspective of homeopathy in pain palliation care.

The aim of this article is to highlight the role and scope of homeopathy in palliative medicine, particularly in cancer pain management. We present a clinical case of a 75-year-old male diagnosed with Classical Follicular Lymphoma Grade 3A, who experienced severe burning pain not relieved by morphine. Based on characteristic symptoms, *Arseenicum Album* was prescribed and provided significant pain relief, improved sleep, and better quality of life during his terminal stage. This case demonstrates that homeopathy may serve as a supportive modality in palliative care by offering symptomatic relief and helping patients achieve a more peaceful end-of-life experience. Further systematic studies are required to establish its role in integrative oncology and palliative medicine.

According to H.A. Roberts, in incurable conditions, the administration of the similar remedy almost always ameliorates the situation, at least for three to four days, and usually for a long period. Then, one may have a return of symptoms, when the indicated remedy will be called into use again.⁽²⁾

Introduction

Palliation is any form of medical care or treatment that concentrates on reducing the severity of disease symptoms or slowing the disease's progress, rather than providing a cure. The goal is to prevent and relieve suffering and to improve quality of life for people facing serious, complex illness.

In homeopathic philosophy, palliation is often considered a 'medical evil' because suppressing symptoms may block the path to cure. However palliation of symptoms for incurables is part of our homeopathic literature and history. There are countless references in our books on the uses of homeopathic palliation when a person is incurable.

"When we have given up all hope, then we pay more attention to the most painful parts; we pay more attention to the local symptoms, to the group which causes the most suffering and attempt to do patch work....patch him up a little and make him feel more like life, and he will go on to the end with more comfort"-J.T. Kent in Kents lecture of Philosophy⁽³⁾.

Any cancer patient carries the most common symptom "pain" along their journey from pre diagnosis, through treatment and even when in remission. It is an enervating symptom, affecting the patient's physical, psychological, and social wellbeing. It is reported that 67% of cancer patients find their pain upsetting, and the uncontrolled pain is now well recognised as the key promoter of the legalisation of the physician assisted suicide.

More than 2.5 million new cancer cases are added every year in India. Of these 60 to 80% patients are

present in advanced stage of the disease and approximately 60% patients require only pain and palliative care, but unfortunately only 30% of the patients get palliative care and pain relief. Cancer pain cases are rapidly increasing each year. It has been a cause of endemic concern for all to relieve cancer patients from their pain, thus there is an urgent need of alternative approach which can be resolved by homeopathy as an accompaniment on to conventional treatment. The two major problems are faced by people at the end of life: (1) Quality care that does not reach enough to people and (2) the rising cost of health care over preceding decades that have imposed a substantial financial burden on patients, families and the healthcare system⁽¹⁾.

In “*The Science of Homeopathy*”, the author Dr Vithoulkas says, “the event of death is a crucial point of transition which can be as important to the conscious growth of an individual as any other crisis occurring during life. For this reason, homeopathy plays a very important role.”⁽⁵⁾

Dr. Ramakrishnan, devotes a whole chapter in this book to “Pain Control in the Advanced and Terminal Stages of Cancer” and outlines indications for 11 pain remedies. These remedies include Aconite, Arsenicum Album, Aurum Metallicum—which is used for bone pains, Cadmium Sulph—especially for stomach cancer and after bad effects of chemotherapy, Chelidonium—especially for pain of cancer that has metastasized to the liver, Euphorbium for burning pains of cancer (like Arsenicum) but better from cold applications, Hydrastis, Magnesia Phos, Nux Vomica, which Dr. Ramakrishnan says is a good remedy to try when Arsenicum has ceased to help, Opium, and Plumbum Iodatum. Another pearl of wisdom I learned in my research and this was in Robin Murphy’s *Materia Medica*, was about *Tarentula Hispanica*. There was no reference as to where he found his info but he said that “*Tarentula*’s action is similar to Arsenicum in many symptoms, therefore when Arsenicum seems indicated but fails, it is better to give *Tarent.*” Murphy also wrote that *Tarantula* is to be given “to palliate death pains and agony”⁽⁴⁾

Let us understand the scope of homeopathy as a palliative medicine through a clinical case: -

History of the patient: -

A man aged 75 years was diagnosed with Classical Follicular Lymphoma grade 3A (>150 centroblasts, but centrocytes still present) presenting symptom was a wound around his right axilla which had an offensive discharge. Biopsy was already done which showed 7.6cm*5.4cm large nodal lesion with internal area of necrosis. Patient was undergoing conventional medicine treatment. Patient was on morphine Tablets for his pain but there was no relief in his pain by asking about the characteristic of his pain he described that it is severe burning pain which was not relieved by the use of conventional medication. By asking about his generals, it was found that patient was highly chilly and thirst was increased he used to drink small amounts of water frequently. So based on presenting symptom *Ars Alb.* 30 single dose was prescribed.

Follow up assessment: -



19/4/25	No relief in burning pain morphine tablets were started TDS by the conventional medicine doctor Patient was in a dizzy state was not answering properly offensive discharge unchanged	Rx <i>Ars. Alb.</i> 30 2 doses OD was prescribed
21/4/25	Relief in Burning pain Dizzy state as it is Morphine Tablets TDS offensive discharge unchanged	Rx <i>Ars Alb.</i> 30 Single dose
25/4/25	Morphine Tablets were started OD by the patient by his own No dizziness present Mild burning pain present offensive discharge unchanged	Rx SL single dose

30/4/25	Patient has stopped morphine by his own and is not ready to take any conventional medication Burning pain increased since 1 day and was not able to sleep whole night offensive discharge unchanged	Rx Ars Alb. 30 Single dose
1/5/25	Relief in burning pain offensive discharge slightly decreased Sleep better was able to sleep for 6-7 hours and all the physical activity was normal Offensive odour decreased slightly	Rx Ars Alb. 30 single dose
12/5/25	Sad demise of the patient	

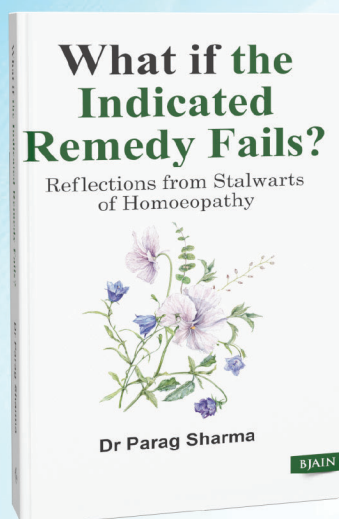
CONCLUSION

This case suggests that homeopathy may play a supportive role in palliative pain relief, improving patient comfort when conventional medication is insufficient and by homeopathic medication may lead to peaceful pain free death. Pain is a common companion of patient receiving palliative care in

cancer till the end of life. Cancer pain is multifactorial and complex. It's impact can be devastating, with increased morbidity and poor quality of life, if not treated adequately. Cancer pain management is a challenging task both due to pathological changes and due to treatment related side effects, therefore it requires a holistic approach which can be covered by homeopathy remedies.

REFERENCES

1. Jain V. Palliative care in India: Trials, tribulations, and future prospects. *J Mahatma Gandhi Inst Med Sci.* 2018 Jul-Dec;23(2):55-8. doi:10.4103/jmgims.jmgims_42_18.
2. Roberts HA. *The principles and art of cure by homœopathy.* 2nd ed.
3. Kent JT. *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy.* New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2008. Lecture XXXIV (palliation)
4. Ramakrishnan AU, Coulter CR. A homoeopathic approach to cancer. St. Louis (MO): Quality Medical Publishing Inc; 2001.
5. Vithoulkas G. *The science of homeopathy.* New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers Pvt. Ltd Reprinted edition 1997



What If the Indicated Remedy Fails

Reflections from Stalwarts of Homeopathy

Discover the Remedies Beyond the Indicated One

ISBN:-9788131999424

When the Apparently perfect remedy doesn't work— What's next?

This book is a first- of- its- kind compilation that fills a vital gap in homoeopathic practice, offering:

- ✓ 255 Remedies - including rare, Indian-origin & commonly used ones
- ✓ Key Symptoms & Comparative Insights
- ✓ Clinical Pearls from Eminent Stalwarts
- ✓ Complementary & Relationship -based Remedies
- ✓ Cross-references & Real Case Anecdotes



Dr Parag Sharma

Anti – Cancerous Potential Of Thuja Occidentalis 30c And 200c Using Pa 1 Human Ovarian Teratoma Cell Line: An In - Vitro Study

Shivaa Harini Shri. K ¹, Dr. Jayasree. V²

¹Intern, Sarada Krishna Homoeopathic Medical College, Tamil Nadu, shivaaharinishri@gmail.com

²MD(Hom), Assistant professor, Sarada Krishna Homoeopathic Medical College, Tamil Nadu, drjayasreedj@gmail.com

Keywords

Homoeopathy, Thuja occidentalis, Ovarian cancer, Teratoma, Cytotoxicity

Abstract

Ovarian teratoma represents one of the most aggressive and therapeutically challenging cancers. This in vitro study evaluates the cytotoxic effects of homeopathic preparations of Thuja occidentalis in 30C and 200C potencies on the PA-1 human ovarian teratocarcinoma cell line using MTT assay. Both potencies demonstrated significant dose-dependent cytotoxicity, with 200C showing slightly higher efficacy. The findings indicate a potential role for ultra-diluted homeopathic remedies in complementary cancer care, warranting further in vivo and mechanistic research.

Introduction

Cancer, especially ovarian cancer, remains a major cause of morbidity and mortality. Teratoma—a common ovarian neoplasm—poses clinical challenges due to its recurrence and aggressive nature. The PA-1 cell line, derived from human ovarian teratocarcinoma, serves as a reliable research tool for investigating tumor biology.

Homeopathy has often been pursued in cancer care, with medicines like Thuja occidentalis long believed to possess immunomodulatory and anti-proliferative effects. Despite its popularity,

scientific validation of its anti-cancer activity, especially at high potencies, is limited. This article explores the in vitro effects of Thuja occidentalis 30C and 200C on PA-1 ovarian teratoma cells.

AIMS AND OBJECTIVES

1. To access the anti-cancerous potential of the homoeopathic medicine Thuja occidentalis 30C and 200C in PA 1 cell line.

OBJECTIVES:

1. PRIMARY - To culture the PA 1 human ovarian teratoma cell line in vitro and treat them with various concentrations of Thuja Occidentalis 30C and 200C potencies.
2. SECONDARY - To perform a comparative analysis Of Thuja occidentalis 30C and 200C in PA 1 cell lines under MTT assay.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Cell Line:

PA-1 human ovarian teratocarcinoma

Treatment:

Thuja occidentalis 30C (Sample A) and 200C (Sample B), concentrations: 6.25, 12.5, 25, 50, 100 µl

Controls:

Negative (untreated), Positive (Quercetin ~75µM), Blank (medium only)

MATERIALS REQUIRED:

1. Cell lines: PA1 (Human ovarian teratocarcinoma cell line)
2. Cell culture medium: Minimum Essential Medium (MEM) (#AL260A, Himedia)
3. Fetal Bovine Serum (#RM10432, Himedia)
4. Antibiotic Antimycotic Solution-Penicillin & Streptomycin (#A001A, Himedia)
5. Trypsin-EDTA solution (#TCL155, Himedia)
6. D-PBS (#TL1006, Himedia)
7. DMSO (#PHR1309, Sigma)
8. MTT Reagent (# 4060, Himedia)
9. Standard drugs: Quercetin (#Q4951, Sigma)
10. T25 flask (#12556009, Biolite - Thermo)
11. 96-well plate for culturing the cells (Corning, USA)
12. 1.5 ml centrifuge tubes (TARSON)
13. 50 ml centrifuge tubes (# 546043 TARSON)
14. Adjustable pipettes (2-10 μ l, 10-100 μ l, and 100-1000 μ l), multichannel pipettes and a pipettor (#Eppendorf).
15. 10 to 1000 μ l tips (TARSON)

EQUIPMENTS:

1. Centrifuge (Remi: R-80C).
2. Pipettes: 2-10 μ l, 10-100 μ l, and 100-1000 μ l.
3. Inverted microscope (Biolinkz, India)
4. 37°C incubator with humidified atmosphere of 5% CO₂ (Healforce, China)
5. 96well microplate reader (ELX-800, BioTek, USA)

ASSAY CONTROLS:

- i. Medium control (medium without cells)
- ii. Negative control (medium with cells but

without the experimental drug/compound)

- iii. Positive control (medium with cells and Quercetin (~75 μ M))

Note: Extracellular reducing components such as ascorbic acid, cholesterol, alpha-tocopherol, dithiothreitol present in the culture media may reduce the MTT to formazan. To account for this reduction, it is important to use the same medium in control as well as test wells.

STEPS FOLLOWED:

1. Seed 200 μ l cell suspension for adherent in a 96-well plate at required cell density (20,000 cells per well), without the test agent. Allow the cells to grow for about overnight.
2. Add appropriate concentrations of the test agent (Mentioned in the results - Excel sheet).
3. Incubate the plate for 24hrs at 37°C in a 5% CO₂ atmosphere.
4. After the incubation period, spent media was removed from the wells and MTT reagent to a final concentration of 0.5mg/mL of total volume was added to each well and incubated for 3 hours. (Note: Incubation time varies for different cell lines. Within one experiment, incubation time should be kept constant while making comparisons.)
5. For the semi-adherent cell line, centrifuged the plate at 1800rpm for 5 min and removed the MTT reagent, added 100 μ l of solubilisation solution (DMSO). Read the absorbance on a spectrophotometer or an ELISA reader at 570nm. ^[22]
6. Read the absorbance on a spectrophotometer or an ELISA reader at 570nm
7. **The IC₅₀ value** was determined by using Logarithmic equation i.e., $Y = M \ln(x) + C$ Here, Y = 50, M and C values were derived from the viability graph.

Table 1 -Labelling Of Sample

Sl. No.	Sample Name/Code	Concentrations	Cell line
1	A	5 (6.25,12.5, 25, 50 and 100 μ l)	PA1

2	B	5 (6.25,12.5, 25, 50 and 100 µl)	PA1
---	---	----------------------------------	-----

OBSERVATION AND RESULTS

In this study, given test compound is evaluated to analyses the cytotoxicity on PA1 cell line. The concentrations of the test compound used to treat the cells are as follows:

Table 2 Labelling Of Concentrations

Sl. No	Test compounds	Cell line	Concentration treated to cells
1	Untreated	PA1	No treatment
2	Standard (Quercetin)	PA1	~75µM
3	Blank	PA1	Only Media without cells
4	A	PA1	5 (6.25,12.5, 25, 50 and 100 µl)
5	B	PA1	5 (6.25,12.5, 25, 50 and 100 µl)

INFERENCE

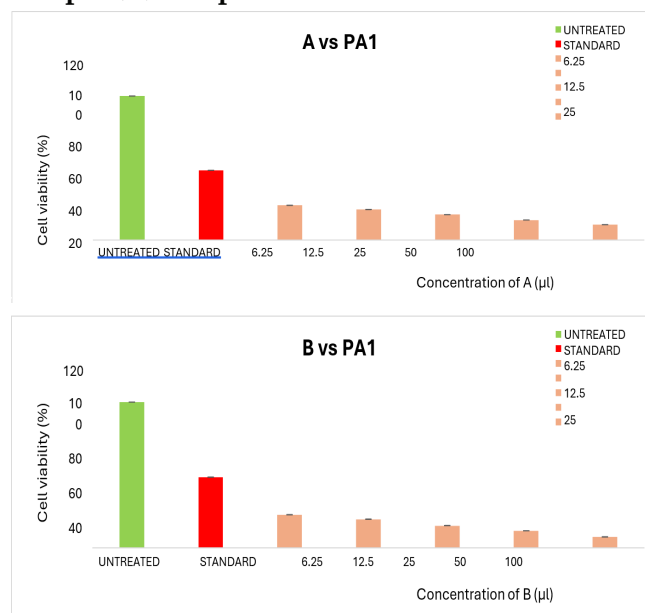
SAMPLE A

Table 3 Absorbance Values And Cell Viability – Sample A (Thuja Occidentalis 30c)

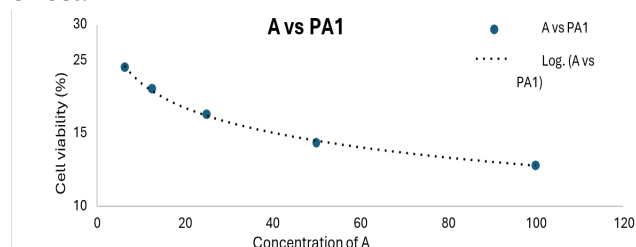
Concentration Unit: (µl)	Incubation: 24hours							
Concentration	BLANK	UNTREATED	STANDARD	6.25	12.5	25	50	100
Abs Reading 1	0.011	0.698	0.344	0.178	0.158	0.134	0.104	0.085
Abs Reading 2	0.011	0.696	0.343	0.176	0.156	0.131	0.107	0.083
Mean Abs	0.011	0.697	0.3435	0.177	0.157	0.1325	0.1055	0.084
Mean Abs (Sample-Blank)	0	0.686	0.3325	0.166	0.146	0.1215	0.0945	0.073
Standard Deviation	0.0055	0.001414214	0.000707107	0.001414	0.001414	0.002121	0.002121	0.001414
Standard Error	0.003889	0.001	0.0005	0.001	0.001	0.0015	0.0015	0.001
Cell Viability %		100	48.46938776	24.19825	21.2828	17.71137	13.77551	10.6414
IC50 VALUE= NA								

This table presents the absorbance readings (at 570 nm) from the MTT assay for Sample A (Thuja occidentalis 30C) at various concentrations (6.25 µl to 100 µl), alongside the calculated mean absorbance and corresponding cell viability percentages. As the concentration increased, the absorbance (indicative of viable cells) decreased consistently, suggesting a dose-dependent cytotoxic

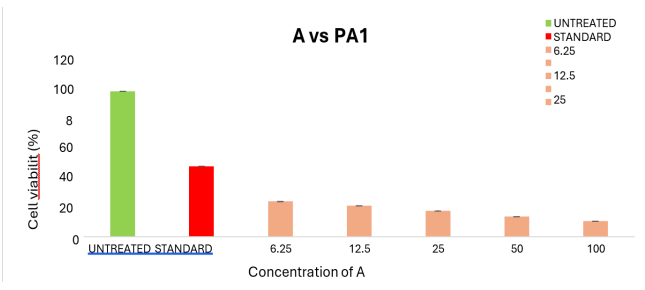
Figure 1: Plot depicting the cytotoxic effect of the sample (A) compared to the



effect.



This bar graph visualizes the percentage cell viability of PA-1 cells treated with increasing concentrations of Sample A (30C), compared to untreated and standard (Quercetin) controls. The graph clearly demonstrates a progressive decline in cell viability as concentration increases, confirming the dose-dependent effect of *Thuja occidentalis* 30C.

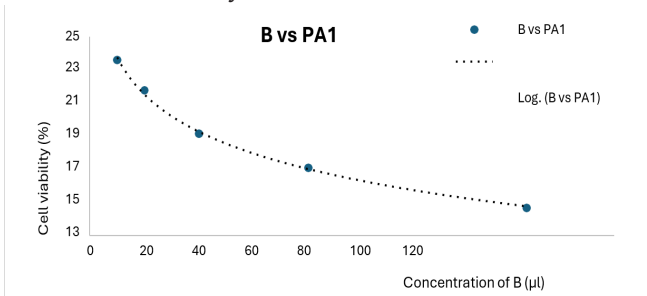


SAMPLE

Table 4 Absorbance Values And Cell Viability – Sample B (*Thuja Occidentalis* 200c) B:

Concentration Unit: (µl)	Incubation: 24hours							
Concentration	BLANK	UNTREATED	STANDARD	6.25	12.5	25	50	100
Abs Reading 1	0.011	0.698	0.344	0.168	0.147	0.117	0.093	0.065
Abs Reading 2	0.011	0.696	0.343	0.165	0.144	0.114	0.091	0.064
Mean Abs	0.011	0.697	0.3435	0.1665	0.1455	0.1155	0.092	0.0645
Mean Abs (Sample-Blank)	0	0.686	0.3325	0.1555	0.1345	0.1045	0.081	0.0535
Standard Deviation	0.0055	0.001414214	0.000707107	0.002121	0.002121	0.002121	0.001414	0.000707
Standard Error	0.003889	0.001	0.0005	0.0015	0.0015	0.0015	0.001	0.0005
Cell Viability %		100	48.46938776	22.66764	19.60641	15.23324	11.80758	7.798834
IC50 VALUE=								
NA								

This table displays absorbance values for Sample B (*Thuja occidentalis* 200C), also at concentrations from 6.25 µl to 100 µl, with calculated mean absorbance and cell viability percentages. Compared to Sample A, Sample B showed slightly greater cytotoxic activity at equivalent concentrations, with lower cell viability values.



This graph depicts the cytotoxic effect of Sample B (*Thuja occidentalis* 200C) at increasing concentrations. Compared to Sample A, the cell viability is consistently lower at each dose, indicating greater cytotoxic potential. The steep drop in viability

shows an active biological effect, despite the high dilution.

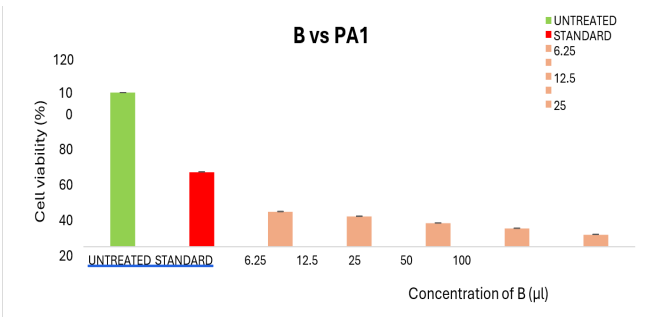


Table 5: Representation Of Absorbance Of Each Sample

Sample	Concentration (µl)	Mean Absorbance (Sample-Blank)	Cell Viability (%)
A (30C)	6.25	0.166	24.20
	12.5	0.146	21.28

	25	0.1215	17.71
	50	0.0945	13.78
	100	0.073	10.64
B (200C)	6.25	0.1555	22.67
	12.5	0.1345	19.61
	25	0.1045	15.23
	50	0.081	11.81
	100	0.0535	7.80

RESULTS

- Both 30C and 200C potencies of Thuja occidentalis induced a dose-dependent reduction in cell viability.
- At each concentration, 200C exhibited slightly greater cytotoxicity than 30C.
- IC₅₀ value was not reached within the tested range, indicating the need for higher concentrations or extended assay time.
- Positive control[quercetin] showed a marked cytotoxic effect, confirming assay validity.
- Data presented as means ± SD for n=2; detailed cell viability values and absorbance included in tabular format.

DISCUSSION

The study demonstrates that ultra-diluted Thuja occidentalis, both 30C and 200C, elicit significant cytotoxic effects against PA-1 ovarian teratoma cells, consistent with several referenced studies. The slight advantage of 200C potency aligns with emerging evidence on the biological activity of high homeopathic dilutions. Previous research has suggested mechanisms involving apoptosis induction, oxidative stress, and inhibition of angiogenesis for Thuja's cytotoxicity. However, the exact molecular pathway remains to be elucidated in future experiments using apoptosis markers, ROS assays, and gene expression profiling. These promising in vitro findings support further exploration of homeopathic preparations as complementary agents in oncology, particularly in settings with limited therapeutic options or as adjuncts to conventional treatment.

CONCLUSION

Thuja occidentalis, both 30C and 200C, demonstrated dose-dependent, measurable cytotoxicity against PA-1 ovarian teratoma cells in vitro, with 200C being slightly more effective. While the IC₅₀ was not reached, consistent cell viability reduction indicates potential biological activity even at ultra-high dilutions. The study enhances scientific credibility for homeopathic interventions in cancer research and encourages follow-up animal and human studies to determine therapeutic relevance and safety.

SUMMARY

- In vitro MTT assay revealed anti-cancerous activity of Thuja occidentalis 30C and 200C on PA-1 ovarian teratoma cells.
- Both potencies decreased cell viability dose-dependently.
- 200C potency showed marginally superior cytotoxic effect.
- IC₅₀ not achieved, suggesting further experimental scope.
- Supports the use of homeopathic remedies in integrative cancer care.

REFERENCE

1. Karp G, Iwasa J, Marshall WF. Karp's cell and Molecular Biology: Concepts and experiments. Hoboken (N.J.): Wiley; 2016.
2. Rath P, Wadhwa B, Saraswat K, Singh A. Management of Ovarian Cysts through Individualized Homeopathic Medicine: A Case Series. Homeopathic Links. 2024 Nov
3. Rithesh B. Pain & Palliative Care in Homeopathy.
4. Saida T, Mori K, Masumoto T, Hoshiai S, Ishiguro T, Sakai M, Hara T, Ochi H, Satoh T, Minami M. Ovarian and non-ovarian teratomas: a wide spectrum of features. Japanese Journal of Radiology. 2021 Feb;39:143-58.
5. Andrews PW. Human teratocarcinomas. Biochimica et Biophysica Acta (BBA)-Reviews on Cancer. 1988 Aug 3;948(1):17-36
6. Zeuthen J, Nørgaard JO, Avner P, Fellous M, Wartiovaara J, Vaheri A, Rosen A, Giovanella BC. Characterization of a human ovarian teratocarcinoma-derived cell line. International Journal of Cancer. 1980 Jan 15;25(1):19-32.
7. Kawata M, Sekiya S, Kera K, Kimura H, Takamizawa H. Neural rosette formation within in vitro spheroids of a clonal human teratocarcinoma cell line, PA-1/NR: role of extracellular matrix components in morphogenesis. Cancer Research. 1991 May 15;51(10):2655-69.
8. Biswas R, Mandal SK, Dutta S, Bhattacharyya SS, Boujedaini N, Khuda-Bukhsh AR. Thujone-rich fraction of Thuja occidentalis demonstrates major anti-cancer potentials: evidences from in vitro studies on A375 cells. Evidence-Based Complementary and Alternative Medicine. 2011;2011(1):568148.
9. Nandhini E, Chakravarthi P, Kanimozhi S, Ponmalar E. In Vitro Anti-Cancerous Activity of Navamani Chenduram (NmC) In Ovarian Cancer Cell Line (PA-1) Using MTT Assay. Int. J. Sci. Academic Research. 2023;4(9):6177-81.

Homeopathic Palliation in Autoimmune Disorders: Integrative Strategies for Enhancing Vital Force in Chronic Immune Dysregulation.

Dr. Mohini Shah¹, Dr. Nimit S. Shah²

¹M.D. Part 2, Organon of Medicine, Anand Homeopathic Medical College & Research Institute

²Dr. Shah's Homeopathy Clinic, Jamnagar, Gujarat.

Keywords

Homeopathy; Palliation; Autoimmune Disease; Vital force; Integrative palliative care.

Abstract

Autoimmune diseases impose a fluctuating burden of pain, disability and existential distress that often requires long-term symptom management in addition to disease-directed therapy. Homeopathy, grounded in *Hahnemann's Organon* and the clinical traditions of Kent, Boericke, Phatak, Boger and Allen, offers a philosophically consistent approach to palliation: relieve suffering while respecting the vital force and avoiding suppressive measures. This article examines the philosophical foundations of homeopathic palliation, practical applications in common autoimmune conditions, recent methodological and scientific advances, and concrete proposals for research and integration within multidisciplinary palliative care. Emphasis is placed on individualisation, ethical clarity, symptom-directed palliation, and preserving patient dignity.

Introduction

Palliative medicine has evolved from a discipline focused largely on terminal care into a broader field committed to improving quality of life across the trajectory of chronic, progressive illnesses. Autoimmune diseases—rheumatoid arthritis (RA), systemic lupus erythematosus (SLE), multiple sclerosis (MS), inflammatory bowel disease (IBD), autoimmune thyroiditis among them—exemplify

conditions where optimal care often requires both disease-directed therapy and long-term palliation. Conventional immunomodulation reduces activity but can leave residual pain, fatigue, cognitive impairment and psycho-social burdens. In this context, homeopathy provides clinicians with an evidence-informed, patient-centred means of palliation that strives to reduce suffering without contributing additional iatrogenic harm.

This article aims to:

1. clarify the homeopathic philosophical approach to palliation;
2. outline pragmatic strategies for palliating autoimmune disease;
3. review recent methodological and scientific developments; and
4. propose practical steps for responsible integration into contemporary palliative services.

Philosophical foundations: palliation within Hahnemannian medicine

Homeopathy's conceptual basis for palliation rests on several interrelated propositions from the *Organon of Medicine*. Hahnemann distinguishes curative, palliative, and suppressive interventions, warning that antipathic suppression commonly drives disease deeper by disturbing the vital force (Aph. 23–25, 63–68). True palliation, by contrast, alleviates suffering while remaining consonant with the law of similars and the dynamic nature of disease (Aph. 26–28, 68). In aphorisms relating to chronic disease, he emphasises careful

individualisation and the avoidance of measures that mask but do not heal (Aph. 71–77, 91, 246). Kent extended this thinking by observing that, in advanced or structural disease where cure is unlikely, the homeopath's obligation is to choose remedies that lessen suffering and preserve mental dignity—not to promise impossible cures (Kent's Lectures on Philosophy, commentary on Aph. 67–68).

Three practical corollaries flow from these teachings:

- **Individualisation remains paramount.** Even in palliation, remedy choice must reflect the patient's totality—mental state, generals and modalities—so that interventions are congruent with the vital force, not antagonistic to it.
- **Palliation versus suppression.** Measures that relieve symptoms but worsen general health or precipitate deeper pathology (for example, indiscriminate use of antipyretics or steroids without concurrent supportive strategy) are to be avoided where possible.
- **Ethical transparency.** The clinician must clearly communicate when the objective is palliation rather than cure, setting realistic goals with the patient and family.

Practical materia-medica guidance for palliative situations is provided by Boericke, Phatak, Allen, etc — where each remedy indicated by characteristic symptoms rather than by syndrome labels alone^{4–6}. Boger's synoptic frameworks are particularly useful when the disease has progressed into a stage dominated by structural change rather than purely dynamic symptoms⁷.

General clinical spectrum

- **Rheumatoid Arthritis (RA):** Symmetrical joint pain, early morning stiffness >1 hour, deformities of small joints, constitutional fatigue, nodules, anaemia of chronic disease.
- **Systemic Lupus Erythematosus (SLE):** Malar rash, photosensitivity, oral ulcers, serositis, nephritis, polyarthritis, hair loss, extreme fatigue, neuropsychiatric manifestations.
- **Multiple Sclerosis (MS):** Relapsing neurological deficits, optic neuritis, diplopia,

paresthesia, weakness, bladder dysfunction, spasticity, emotional lability, cognitive decline.

- **Inflammatory Bowel Disease (Ulcerative Colitis & Crohn's):** Chronic diarrhoea, bloody stools, abdominal cramps, weight loss, anaemia, fistulae, skin and eye manifestations.
- **Hashimoto's Thyroiditis:** Fluctuating thyroid function, fatigue, weight gain, cold intolerance, depression, goitre, muscle aches, memory impairment.
- **Psoriasis with Autoimmune Overlap:** Silvery scaling lesions, joint involvement (psoriatic arthritis), exacerbation by stress, strong family history.
- **Sjögren's Syndrome:** Severe dryness of eyes and mouth, parotid swelling, arthralgia, fatigue.

Clinical approach to palliation in autoimmune disease

1. Assessment and goals

A careful assessment distinguishes reversible inflammatory activity from irreversible structural damage. The primary palliative aims are: symptom relief (pain, spasm, pruritus, diarrhoea, breathlessness), reduction of fatigue, restoration of sleep and appetite where possible, improvement in mood and coping, and minimisation of medication burden through safe tapering when feasible.

2. Remedy selection and strategy

- *Totality first:* Begin with the current totality—present mental state, modalities, prominent generals and local signs. In many advanced autoimmune cases the immediate palliation is symptom-directed (eg. pain or spasm), later complemented by constitutional work if the case permits.
- *Intercurrent prescribing:* Use intercurrents (eg. *Tuberculinum*, *Medorrhinum*) when a dominant miasmatic pattern blocks response. Such choices are best reserved for experienced clinicians and reassessed frequently.
- *Potency and repetition:* In palliative contexts,

30C and 200C potencies are commonly employed for symptom relief; single doses and careful observation are prudent. Where rapid symptom control is required, short-interval repetition (eg. every 6–12 hours, then extended) under close supervision may be used. Higher potencies (1M and above) are reserved for stable patients and depth work.

- *Remedies commonly useful in palliation:* *Rhus toxicodendron* (stiffness and first-motion pain), *Causticum* (contractures and progressive deformity), *Phosphorus* (exhaustion, haemorrhagic tendency), *Arsenicum album* (burning pains, anxiety), *Plumbum* (progressive paralysis), *Hypericum* (nerve trauma, lancinating pain), *Kali carbonicum* (stitching pains, early morning aggravation), *Sulphur* (dermatological burden and general heat)^{4–6}. Selection must remain individualised.

3. Symptom-directed protocols

- *Intractable articular pain:* single dose *Rhus tox* 200C; reassess at 24–48 hours; consider *Causticum* if contractures ensue.
- *Fatigue with tremor/weakness:* *Gelsemium* 30–200C as indicated.
- *Severe diarrhoea in IBD:* *Mercurius sol* 30–200C for bloody tenesmus; *Podophyllum* for profuse watery evacuations.
- *Progressive neurological decline (MS-like):* *Plumbum* or *Alumina* as guided by characteristic signs.

4. Supportive measures

Palliation is not only about remedy prescription. Physiotherapy, occupational therapy, dietary optimisation, psychological support, sleep hygiene, and careful medication review (with the aim of reducing iatrogenesis) are core components. Shared decision-making with the patient, family and the wider palliative team is essential.

Case reflections (illustrative, anonymised)

Case A (SLE, middle stage): A 46-year-old woman with SLE on low-dose steroids presented with refractory arthralgia, insomnia and night-time anxiety. *Arsenicum album* 200C (single dose) followed

by 30C as required produced improved sleep and reduced nocturnal panic within 10 days; steroid tapering was achieved under rheumatology supervision over 3 months, with improved subjective quality of life.

Case B (MS, progressive): A 52-year-old man with progressive spastic paraparesis and painful dysaesthesia responded to *Plumbum metallicum* 200C (single dose) with modest reduction in cramping and improved mood. Objectives were explicit: symptom relief, optimisation of mobility and dignity in daily function, not cure.

These cases demonstrate realistic, ethical palliation: measurable symptom relief, careful documentation, and coordinated care with conventional teams.

Recent advancements and evolving evidence

During the past decade there has been measurable maturation in how homeopathy is studied and integrated into palliative care:

- **Pragmatic and observational studies** have documented improved patient-reported outcomes (pain, fatigue, quality of life) when homeopathy is provided adjunctively in chronic and palliative settings^{8–10}. These studies emphasise patient-centred endpoints rather than narrow disease biomarkers.
- **Methodological innovation:** Pragmatic RCTs, N-of-1 trials, and registry-based cohort studies allow both individualisation and reproducibility. Patient-reported outcome measures (PROMs) are now central to trial design in palliative contexts.
- **Mechanistic enquiry:** Research employing nanoscience, systems biology and epigenetics has proposed plausible mechanisms for effects of high dilutions—nanoparticle transfer, electromagnetic signatures, and modulation of gene expression—though these mechanisms remain contested and require rigorous replication¹¹.
- **Service integration:** Several European palliative units and integrative centres have reported reduced polypharmacy, enhanced symptom control and high patient satisfaction

when homeopathy is offered as part of a multidisciplinary package¹².

- **Professional standards:** Increasingly, regulatory and educational bodies are clarifying scope, documentation and consent processes for integrative modalities in palliative care.

Future challenges and a pragmatic research agenda

Key obstacles remain: Methodological tensions between individualisation and RCT design; Scepticism within Mainstream Medicine; Regulatory Heterogeneity; and funding scarcity.

To move forward we propose a pragmatic agenda:

1. **Registry networks:** Create multicentre registries capturing standardised PROMs for autoimmune patients receiving adjunctive homeopathy.
2. **Pragmatic trials:** Conduct cluster or stepped-wedge trials comparing conventional care versus conventional plus homeopathy, with primary endpoints such as quality of life, opioid/analgesic consumption and functional status.
3. **Mechanistic collaboration:** Partner with immunologists and systems biologists to test plausible biological correlates (cytokine profiles, autonomic markers) in well-phenotyped cohorts.
4. **Education and integration:** Develop training modules for palliative teams on realistic goals of homeopathic palliation, documentation and safety.
5. **Ethical frameworks:** Standardise consent language clarifying palliation goals to avoid therapeutic misrepresentation.

Ethical considerations and responsible practice

Palliation carries moral obligations: avoid false hope, document realistic goals, coordinate with specialists, and never promote homeopathy as a substitute for necessary disease-directed therapy when that therapy is indicated. In autoimmune disease this balance is critical: immunosuppression may be life-saving in specific contexts and should not be abandoned without specialist

supervision.

CONCLUSION

Autoimmune diseases straddle curative aspirations and palliative necessity. Homeopathy—when practised with philosophical fidelity, clinical rigour, and ethical transparency—offers a meaningful, low-risk adjunct for symptom relief, emotional support and preservation of dignity. Recent methodological innovations and growing integration within multidisciplinary services offer a pathway for robust evidence generation. To fulfil its potential, homeopathy must engage transparently with the scientific community, prioritise patient-centred outcomes, and commit to collaborative research that respects both individualisation and reproducibility.

In this way, homeopathy can help reframe palliation not as surrender but as committed, compassionate care.

Suggestion for Author- if add a brief paragraph understanding the limitation of homeopathic in palliative t/t of Autoimmune diseases article will be more informative.

REFERENCES

1. Hahnemann S. *Organon of Medicine*. 6th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1994.
2. Hahnemann S. *Organon of Medicine*. 5th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1994.
3. Kent JT. *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1998.
4. Boericke W. *Pocket Manual of Homoeopathic Materia Medica*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002.
5. Phatak SR. *Materia Medica of Homoeopathic Medicines*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1999.
6. Allen HC. *Keynotes and Characteristics with Comparisons*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2000.
7. Boger CM. *Synoptic Key of the Materia Medica*. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2002.
8. Oberbaum M, Singer SR. Homeopathy in supportive cancer care: a review. *Integr Cancer Ther*. 2013;12(5):354–62.
9. Witt CM, et al. Homeopathic treatment of chronic low back pain: a prospective observational study. *Clin J Pain*. 2009;25(4):334–9.
10. Relton C, Chatfield K. The UK experience of integrative care: homeopathy in palliative settings. *Complement Ther Med*. 2007;15(2):128–33.
11. Bell IR, Schwartz GE, Boyer NN. Advances in homeopathy and immunology: bridging biofield science and clinical care. *Integr Med (Encinitas)*. 2013;12(3):26–33.
12. Frei H, Thurneysen A. Homeopathy in acute otitis media in children: a randomised trial (example of pragmatic methodology). *BMJ*. 2001;322:471–2.

Homoeopathy in Palliative Care: A Holistic Path to the Future

Dr. Ravi Kumar

PG Scholar, Department of Practice of Medicine,
R.B.T.S. Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College &
Hospital, Muzaffarpur

Keywords

Palliative care, Homoeopathy, Integrative Medicine, evidence-based research medicine, symptom management, Cancer

Abbreviation

complementary and alternative medicine (CAM), amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS)

Abstract

Palliative medicine has emerged as a cornerstone in modern healthcare, focusing on improving quality of life in patients with life-limiting illnesses rather than curative treatment. Homoeopathy, with its holistic and individualized therapeutic approach, has attracted growing attention in this field. This paper explores the scope of homoeopathy in palliative medicine by examining its philosophical underpinnings, clinical applications, evidence-based research, and integration into global healthcare systems. Drawing upon classical homoeopathic literature, modern clinical trials, and interdisciplinary research, the article evaluates both the potential benefits and limitations of homoeopathy in palliative settings. It also discusses future directions for research, interdisciplinary collaboration, and policy development. The analysis demonstrates that while homoeopathy cannot replace conventional palliative methods, it offers valuable adjunctive possibilities that merit further structured exploration.

Introduction

Palliative medicine, as defined by the World

Health Organization, pursues relief from the symptoms and stress of severe illnesses, aiming to improve quality of life for both patients and their families. It is multidisciplinary by nature, often involving pain and symptom management, psychosocial support, and end-of-life care. The challenge of adequately controlling multifactorial symptoms—pain, insomnia, anxiety, breathlessness, and gastrointestinal distress—makes integrative, patient-centered therapies such as homoeopathy increasingly relevant.^{[2][3][1]}

Palliative medicine is dedicated to alleviating suffering and enhancing the quality of life for patients facing chronic, debilitating, or terminal illnesses. Conventional palliative approaches often rely on pharmacological interventions such as opioids, anxiolytics, and corticosteroids, which, although effective, carry side effects and risks of dependency. In this context, complementary and alternative medicine (CAM), including homoeopathy, is gaining traction as an adjunct to conventional palliative care.

Homoeopathy, founded by Dr. Samuel Hahnemann in the late 18th century, is based on the principle of *similia similibus curentur* (“like cures like”) and the individualized selection of remedies. The therapeutic aim is not only symptom relief but also the harmonization of the patient’s physical, mental, and emotional state. As palliative medicine emphasizes holistic care—addressing physical, psychosocial, and spiritual distress—homoeopathy’s philosophy resonates with these goals.^[12]

This article aims to provide an analytical review of homoeopathy’s role and potential future in palliative medicine, integrating philosophical insights,

clinical evidence, and practical applications.

The Philosophical Basis of Homoeopathy in Palliative Care

Homoeopathy approaches disease not as isolated pathology but as a disturbance of the vital force manifesting through symptoms. In terminal or chronic illnesses, cure may not be possible, but palliation—relief from suffering—can be achieved by addressing the individual's totality of symptoms.^[12,16]

Dr. James Tyler Kent emphasized that “the physician's highest calling is to make sick people healthy, to cure as it is termed, but when cure is not possible, relief of suffering is still our duty”.^[4] Similarly, Stuart Close noted that homoeopathy does not restrict itself to curable conditions but can comfort patients even in incurable states (*The Genius of Homoeopathy*, 1924).^[5]

Thus, the principles of homoeopathy align with the goals of palliative medicine: easing pain, enhancing comfort, and supporting dignity in the final stages of life.

Current Applications of Homoeopathy in Palliative Settings

1. Symptom Management in Cancer

Several clinical studies suggest that homoeopathy may provide relief in managing symptoms associated with cancer and its treatments.

- **Pain management:** Homeopathic interventions have reportedly improved pain control and quality of life for cancer patients, with some studies documenting reduction in opioid use and fewer side effects.^{[6][7]} Remedies such as *Arsenicum album*, *Phosphorus*, and *Carbo vegetabilis* are frequently prescribed for burning pains, weakness, and end-stage discomfort.
- **Nausea and vomiting:** Homoeopathic medicines like *Nux vomica* and *Ipecacuanha* have shown promise in reducing chemotherapy-induced nausea (Frenkel, 2010).^[8]
- **Fatigue and depression:** *Phosphoric acid* and *Ignatia* are often employed in cases of profound

exhaustion and grief.

A prospective observational study conducted in France (Colas et al., 2012) demonstrated that patients receiving adjunctive homoeopathy during cancer care reported improved quality of life and reduced treatment-related side effects.^[9]

2. Palliative Care in Neurodegenerative Disorders

Patients with conditions like Parkinson's disease, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), and dementia often experience progressive functional decline. Homoeopathy may provide support in alleviating symptoms such as insomnia, muscle rigidity, and emotional distress.

For example:

- *Causticum* is used for paralysis and rigidity.
- *Cocculus indicus* helps in the weakness and sleeplessness of caregivers and patients.
- *Opium* may relieve states of stupor and intractable constipation.

Though clinical trials in this area remain limited, anecdotal evidence and case reports suggest potential benefits that deserve further systematic evaluation.

3. End-of-Life Care

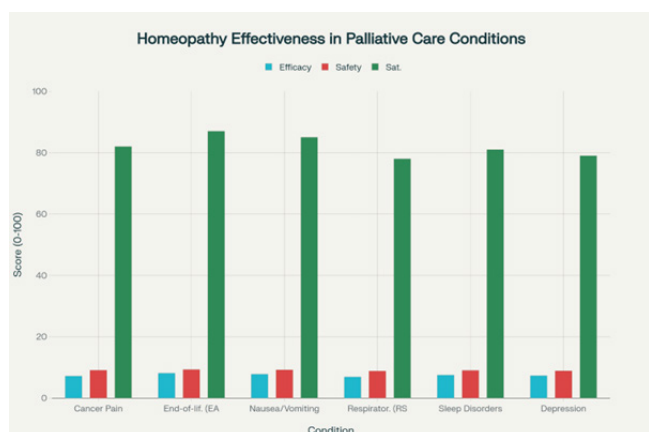
Homoeopathy offers a unique role in addressing the emotional and spiritual dimensions of dying patients. Remedies such as *Arsenicum album* (fear of death), *Aurum metallicum* (despair, suicidal thoughts), and *Lachesis* (anguish, restlessness) can help patients cope with existential distress.

Furthermore, studies highlight that homoeopathic remedies are safe, non-toxic, and compatible with conventional medications, which is crucial in fragile patients undergoing polypharmacy.

4. **Advanced Chronic Illnesses:** Homoeopathic remedies are used for incurable chronic diseases such as HIV/AIDS, end-stage organ failure, and severe rheumatologic disorders, aiming to reduce symptom burden and enhance psychosocial wellbeing.^{[1][11]}

Homeopathy shows consistently high safety

scores and patient satisfaction across all palliative care conditions



Research Evidence and Critical Analysis

Systematic Reviews and Meta-Analyses

Research on homeopathy in palliative care remains heterogeneous. A 2005 Cochrane review on homeopathy for cancer-related symptoms concluded that evidence was inconclusive due to methodological limitations (Ernst, 2005). However, more recent observational studies and patient-reported outcomes suggest benefits in symptom relief and quality of life.^[10]

Observational Studies

A review of the literature, including modern studies and evidence synthesized from classical authors, points to benefits in symptom control, quality of life, and reduction of conventional medication load in the following domains:^{[3][11]}

- **Physical symptoms:** Pain, breathlessness, digestive and skin symptoms, and infections at end of life.
- **Psychological and spiritual distress:** Anxiety, depression, and existential suffering.^[3]

Clinical Trials

- Jacobs et al. (2003) conducted a randomized controlled trial demonstrating improvement in cancer-related fatigue with individualized homeopathy.^[13]
- A 2019 study in the *Indian Journal of Research in Homoeopathy* documented positive results

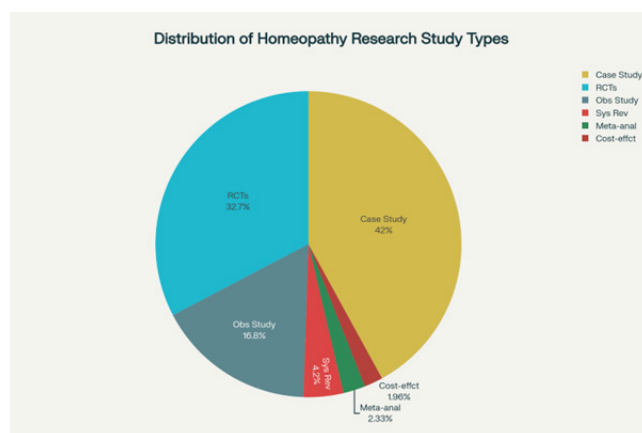
in pain management among advanced cancer patients using individualized prescriptions.

Limitations

- Small sample sizes and lack of standardized protocols.
- High variability in remedy selection and individualization.
- Skepticism due to the highly diluted nature of remedies.

Despite these challenges, growing patient demand and positive case-based evidence underscore the need for rigorous research.

Image- Case studies and randomized controlled trials dominate homeopathy research literature



Integrative Approaches

There is growing support for homeopathy as an adjunct to standard palliative care protocols, based on its ability to target complex symptom clusters with minimal side effects, ease of administration, and perceived holistic benefits, especially where conventional medicine falls short.^[1-3]

Mechanisms of Action: Homoeopathic Perspective

Homoeopathic remedies are believed to stimulate the body's self-regulatory mechanisms, correcting imbalances at energetic, biochemical, and psychospiritual levels. These theoretical mechanisms, while not universally confirmed by biomedical research, align with a holistic model of person-centered care. Homoeopathy's safety profile—marked by lack of toxic side effects and drug

interactions—makes it suitable for frail, multi-morbid, and polypharmacy patients.^{[3][2][1]}

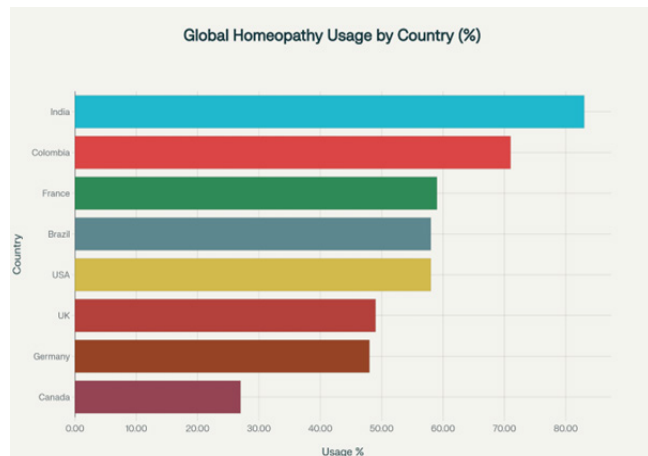
Global Perspectives and Integration into Healthcare

Homoeopathy is officially recognized as part of integrative healthcare in countries like India, Brazil, and Switzerland. India, with its Ministry of AYUSH, has pioneered integration of homoeopathy into palliative and cancer care units, particularly in government hospitals.^[14]

In Europe, several hospices and palliative care centers offer homoeopathy alongside conventional treatments, focusing on improving comfort and reducing drug dependence.

A survey by the European Journal of Integrative Medicine (2016) revealed that over 30% of palliative care physicians considered CAM therapies, including homoeopathy, as beneficial adjuncts in end-of-life care.

Global homeopathy usage varies significantly across countries, with India leading at 83% usage rate



Books and Authoritative References

Healthcare professionals seeking a thorough understanding of homoeopathy's role in palliative care can consider the following texts:

- *The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy* by Herbert A. Roberts
- *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy* by James Tyler Kent
- *Healing Cancer: A Homoeopathic Approach*

(Farokh J. Master)

- "End of Life Care: Homoeopathy and Hospice Patients" (Bello, Hpathy Medical Publishers).^{[15][2][1]}

These resources offer foundational knowledge, clinical strategies, and philosophical insights into the application of homoeopathy in advanced disease and end-of-life settings.

Future Directions for Homoeopathy in Palliative Medicine

1. Standardized Research Protocols:

Developing multi-centric randomized controlled trials to validate efficacy in specific conditions.

2. Interdisciplinary Collaboration:

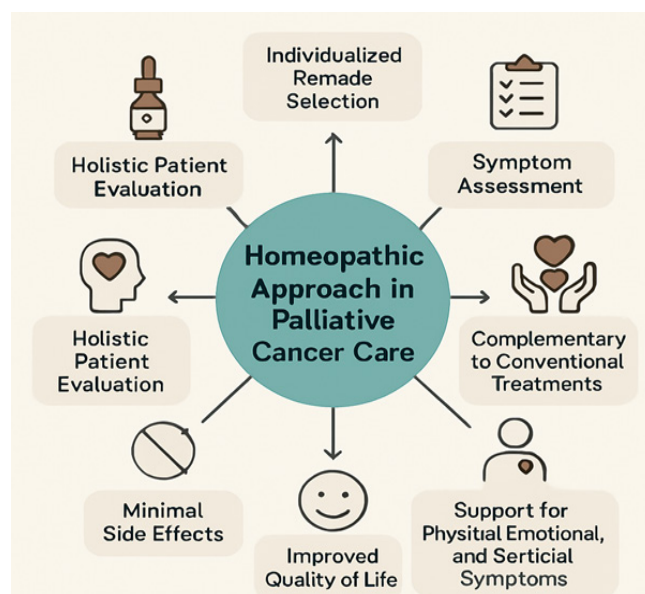
Encouraging cooperation between oncologists, neurologists, and homoeopaths to design integrative care models.

3. Policy and Education:

Incorporating homoeopathy into medical curricula for palliative care and formulating guidelines for safe integration.

4. Patient-Centered Care:

Expanding the use of homoeopathy in addressing psychosocial and spiritual dimensions of suffering, areas often underserved in conventional care.



CONCLUSION

Homoeopathy, with its holistic, individualized, and gentle therapeutic approach, aligns closely with the philosophy and practice of palliative medicine. While current evidence is mixed, there is a growing body of clinical and experiential data supporting its role as an adjunct in managing symptoms, reducing drug dependency, and enhancing quality of life.

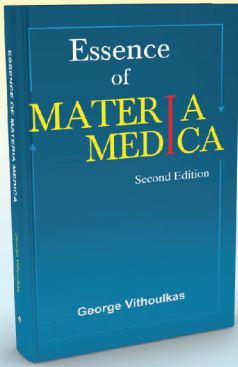
Homeopathy holds strong potential in palliative care due to its safety, effectiveness, and cost-efficiency. Evidence from clinical trials, observational studies, and reviews shows positive outcomes with minimal side effects, making it particularly suitable for vulnerable patients. Economic benefits arise from reduced drug dependency, fewer adverse events, and improved patient self-management, alongside high satisfaction rates.

The future of homeopathic palliative care relies on ongoing research, professional training, and policy support, with emphasis on collaboration between conventional and homeopathic medicine. Its holistic, individualized approach helps address the complex needs of patients, families, and caregivers, especially in the context of aging populations and chronic diseases.

Ultimately, integrating Hahnemann's principles with modern medicine presents homeopathy as a practical and compassionate model for patient-centered, dignified, and effective end-of-life care.

REFERENCES

1. Approach of Homoeopathy in Palliative Care. Available from: <https://www.homeopathy360.com/approach-of-homoeopathy-in-palliative-care/> Last accessed on 2025 aug¹⁸
2. [PDF] The Integrative Role of Homoeopathy in Palliative Care. Available from: <https://ijrpr.com/uploads/V6ISSUE2/IJRPR38664.pdf> [Last accessed on 2025 aug 18]
3. [PDF] Homeopathic research in palliative care (PC) - A review of modern studies concerning the field of PC. Available from: <https://d-nb.info/1191414752/34> [Last accessed on 2025 aug 18]
4. Kent, J.T. (1900). *Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy*.
5. Close, S. (1924). *The Genius of Homoeopathy*.
6. [PDF] Pain & Palliative Care in Homeopathy. Available from: <https://www.homeobook.com/pdf/cancer-pain-homeopathy.pdf> [Last accessed on 2025 aug 19]
7. Homoeopathy in Cancer Pain Palliation and End of Life with Future perspectives Available from: <https://www.thieme-connect.com/products/ejournals/abstract/10.1055/s-0039-1693013> [Last accessed on 2025 aug 20]
8. Frenkel, M. (2010). Is There a Role for Homeopathy in Cancer Care? *Questions and Challenges. Oncology (Williston Park)*.
9. Colas, A., et al. (2012). Observational study of quality of life in cancer patients treated with homeopathy. *BMC Cancer*.
10. Ernst, E. (2005). Homeopathy for palliative cancer care: A systematic review of controlled clinical trials. *Journal of Pain and Symptom Management*.
11. Homoeopathic Palliation in Incurable Diseases. Available from: <https://www.homeopathy360.com/research-paper-homoeopathic-palliation-in-incurable-diseases-a-gentle-palliative-care/> [Last accessed on 2025 aug 20]
12. Hahnemann, S. (1842). *Organon of Medicine*, 6th Edition.
13. Jacobs, J., et al. (2003). Homeopathy for cancer-related fatigue: A randomized trial. *Integrative Cancer Therapies*.
14. Ministry of AYUSH. (2020). *AYUSH in Palliative Care Programs, India*.
15. <https://bjainbooks.com>
16. Roberts, H.A. (1936). *The Principles and Art of Cure by Homoeopathy*.



Essence of

Materia Medica

2nd Revised Edition



4.6

Rating Out of 5



From the pen of Dr G. Vithoulkas

- In the "Essence of Materia Medica", George Vithoulkas has painted the essence of 51 remedies.
- While reading every remedy, a clear portrait of the patient with minute details comes out in front of you.
- He has given a description of the type of person most commonly affected by a remedy at the start of most remedy portraits



A Future-Oriented Analysis: Homoeopathic Interventions In Palliative Care For Autoimmune Diseases

Dr. (Prof.) M.A. Khan ^[1] Dr. Ravi Chandra Sinha ^[2] Dr. Satyabrata Ray ^[3]

^[1]Professor, PG Dept. of Homoeopathic Materia Medica, R.B.T.S Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Muzaffarpur, Bihar- 842002

^[2]PG scholar, Dept. of Homoeopathic Materia Medica, R.B.T.S Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Muzaffarpur, Bihar- 842002

^[3]PG scholar, Dept. of Homoeopathic Materia Medica, R.B.T.S Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College & Hospital, Muzaffarpur, Bihar- 842002

Keywords

Autoantibody, Autoimmune diseases, Homoeopathy, Individualisation, Miasm

Abstract

Palliative care has become a vital aspect of holistic, patient-centred management for individuals living with autoimmune diseases. In recent years, there has been a growing interest among patients and some healthcare professionals in complementary and integrative strategies, such as homoeopathy, to help manage symptoms, enhance quality of life (QoL), and provide supportive care alongside standard disease-modifying treatments. This paper examines the current body of evidence on the use of homoeopathy in supportive and palliative settings and addresses important safety and regulatory considerations. It also outlines a future clinical and research agenda to determine whether homoeopathy can be integrated responsibly into palliative care for autoimmune disorders. Overall, the evidence remains inconclusive: while some smaller and heterogeneous studies suggest patient-reported improvements, robust and adequately designed randomized trials are still necessary. Until such evidence is available, the emphasis should remain on patient safety, informed decision-making, and collaborative care within established palliative frameworks.

Introduction

Autoimmune diseases (systemic lupus erythematosus, rheumatoid arthritis, systemic sclerosis, inflammatory myopathies etc..) frequently produce chronic, progressive symptoms -pain, fatigue, dyspnoea, cachexia, neuropsychiatric manifestations, and treatment-related adverse effects - that substantially impair quality of life. Modern palliative care aims to alleviate suffering and support patients' goals across the illness trajectory, not only at the very end of life ^[1]. As palliative principles are more widely applied within rheumatology and other autoimmune specialties, patients often express interest in homoeopathy, to address symptoms and improve wellbeing ^[2,3].

This raises two clinical questions: (1) does the evidence support any symptomatic or QoL benefit from homoeopathic treatments in palliative contexts, and (2) if so, how might homoeopathy be responsibly and safely integrated into multidisciplinary care for autoimmune disorders?

Concept Behind Homoeopathy

Homoeopathy, which emerged in the late 18th century, is a therapeutic system founded on two core principles: the concept of "like cures like," where a substance capable of producing certain symptoms in a healthy individual may, in minute doses, relieve similar symptoms in illness; and the process of potentization, involving serial dilution

combined with vigorous shaking (succussion). Modern homoeopathic preparations vary from lower potencies, which may still retain detectable quantities of the original material, to higher potencies, where the substance is diluted beyond molecular presence. Clinical practice in homoeopathy may take an individualized approach, with a single remedy selected after a comprehensive case analysis.

Historical Context of Autoimmune Disease

The concept of autoimmune disease can be traced back to ancient descriptions of chronic inflammatory conditions. However, the scientific foundation for its modern understanding was laid during the late 19th and early 20th centuries through pioneering work in immunology. In 1900, Paul Ehrlich introduced the idea of “horror autotoxicus,” suggesting that the immune system normally avoids attacking its own tissues ^[4]. This principle became the basis for later research on immune tolerance and autoimmunity.

Further progress came in the 1950s with the work of British immunologist Peter Medawar, whose studies on graft rejection demonstrated the immune system’s ability to distinguish between self and non-self antigens ^[7]. This discovery not only clarified the mechanisms underlying autoimmune disorders but also opened avenues for targeted immunotherapy.

A major milestone in the 1940s was the identification of anti-nuclear antibodies in patients with systemic lupus erythematosus (SLE) by Philip Cohen and Charles Ragan. Their findings significantly advanced both the diagnosis and understanding of autoimmune diseases.

Pathophysiology of Autoimmune Disorders

Autoimmune disorders arise when the immune system loses its ability to distinguish self from non-self, leading to an attack on the body’s own cells and tissues. The fundamental defect lies in the breakdown of immunological tolerance at both central (thymus, bone marrow) and peripheral levels.

1. Genetic Susceptibility – Certain HLA alleles (e.g., HLA-B27, HLA-DR3, DR4) predispose

individuals by influencing antigen presentation and T-cell selection.

2. Environmental Triggers – Infections, drugs, toxins, and stress can cause molecular mimicry (microbial antigens resembling self-proteins), epitope spreading, or bystander activation, all of which initiate autoimmunity.
3. Immune Dysregulation –

T cells: Autoreactive T-helper cells (Th1/Th17) drive inflammation, while defective T-regulatory cells fail to suppress responses.

B cells: Produce autoantibody (e.g., ANA, RF, anti-ds DNA) that form immune complexes, causing complement activation and tissue injury.

4. Chronic Inflammation & Tissue Damage – Persistent immune activation causes cytokine release (IL-1, TNF- α , IFN- γ), oxidative stress, and recruitment of inflammatory cells. Over time, this results in fibrosis, scarring, and irreversible structural damage.

Thus, autoimmune disorders represent a multifactorial process involving genetic predisposition, environmental factors, and immune dysregulation, leading to chronic inflammation, organ dysfunction, and systemic manifestations.

Plausible Mechanisms and Non-Specific Effects

The underlying biological basis of homoeopathy remains highly debated. Experimental studies with ultra-dilute remedies have not demonstrated a reproducible or scientifically convincing mechanism to explain effects at high potencies. Although some in-vitro and animal models suggest possible immune-modulating or pro-apoptotic activity for certain preparations, these findings remain preliminary and lack standardization ^[5].

Beyond direct pharmacological action, homoeopathic care incorporates several non-specific therapeutic elements that may be particularly relevant in palliative contexts:

Therapeutic relationship and time: Homoeopathic consultations are typically extensive and individualized, which may enhance patient coping, symptom perception, and overall quality of life

(QoL).

Holistic orientation: Attention to psychological, social, and existential aspects of illness can contribute to measurable improvements in wellbeing.

Placebo and expectancy effects: Patient beliefs and expectations significantly influence outcomes, especially in relation to subjective domains such as pain, fatigue, and QoL.

Therefore, when evaluating homoeopathy in palliation, it is important to consider both the potential specific effects of remedies and the broader therapeutic context created by the clinical encounter.

Hahnemannian views on Autoimmune disorder^[9]

Homoeopathy, initially a symptom-based science, focused on individualization through a comprehensive history of mind, body, and sensitivities. As science advanced, it became clear that the whole man, including the mind and body, resulted from a genetic code responsible for character inheritance. Hahnemann indirectly referenced genetics in his aphorisms.

APHORISM 81- Hahnemann discusses the inheritance of symptoms and mutations in diseases, highlighting the effects of genes on the human constitution.

APHORISM 5 The examination should take into account the patient's constitution, moral and intellectual character, occupation, lifestyle, social and domestic relationships, age, and sexual functioning.

APHORISM 189- Dr. Hahnemann emphasized the importance of the whole organism's cooperation and participation in the body and mind, stating that genes within cells are responsible for everything in the organism. He classified diseases into three categories: Psora, syphilis, and syphilis, emphasizing the interconnectedness of the entire organism.

Miasmatic presentation with Key Features in Autoimmune Diseases & Examples^[10]

Psora-

- Early functional phase: sensations, aches, symptoms without structural changes.
- Preserves quality of life despite groundwork for deeper pathology.
- Functional disturbance may last months–years.
- e.g. - Vitiligo (small, localized patches, no subjective symptoms or autoimmune link).

Sycosis

- Issues of immunity surveillance, self/non-self recognition, identity confusion.
- Discrimination faculty impaired.
- Slow tissue changes, gradual physiological decline.
- Symptoms: weakness, fatigue, lethargy.
- e.g. - Rheumatoid arthritis Class I & II (slow, steady progress, mild-to-moderate restriction).

Tubercular

- Irregular, sudden, rapidly progressing disease course.
- Heightened sensitivity, fast-moving pathology.
- Acute active autoimmune diseases or those moving swiftly towards destruction.
- General ADs with acute/aggressive onset
- e.g. - Juvenile diabetes (initially tubercular traits).

Syphilis

- Advanced, destructive, irreversible structural changes.
- Degeneration and annihilation of tissue/organ function.
- e.g. - Juvenile diabetes (final stage with beta-cell destruction and emaciation).

Autoimmune Disease In Different Repertory

1. KENT REPERTORY [7]

DISEASE	SYMPTOMS	RUBRICS	PAGE NO.
GRAVE'S DISEASE	• Fatigue	1.General weakness (enervation)	1413
	• Periorbital edema	2.Eye- swollen-lids	267
	• Palpitation	3.Chest-Palpitations, heart	873
	• Enlarged thyroid gland	4.Ext.Throat-swell-ing-thyroid gland	475
	• Increased sweating	5.Perspiration-pro-fuse	1299
PSORIASIS	• Psoriasis	1.Skin- eruption-pso-riasis	1316
	• Scales on skin	2.Skin-eruptions-scaly	1318
R. A	• Anorexia	1. Stomach-appetite, diminished	476
	• Pain, swelling of joints	2Ext-pain, joints	1047
	• Morning stiffness	3. Ext-stiffness-joints, morning	1196
	• Arthralgia	4. Ext-stiffness joints,morning	1191

2. BBCR REPERTORY [8]

DISEASE	SYMPTOM	RUBRIC	PAGE NO.
GRAVE'S DIS-EASE	• Tongue is protruded	1.Upper EXT-trembling.	834
	• Tremor (outstretched fingers)	2.Mouth-tongue pro-truded	467
	• Staring look (due to lag-ging of upper eyelid)	3. Eyes- Pro-truding	315
PSORIASIS	• Silvery scales	Skin & Ext body- Scaly psoriatic	952
	• Bleeding when scratches	Skin- itch-ing- after scratching	958
	• Lesions develop more line of cracks	Agg- blood, bleeding with	948
	• Nails become thick, striated	Skin- Cracks-deep bloody	962

MYASTHENIA GREVIS	• Muscle fatigue	1. Upper Ext- Fatigue like	819
	• Diplopia and ptosis	2.Mouth – Open hang-ing	444
	• Hanging of jaws	3.Eye – Paral-ysis- droop-ing ptosis	327
		4.Vertigo-Diplopia	248

Practical Clinical Scenarios for Homoeopathy in Palliative Autoimmune Care

Individuals with chronic autoimmune conditions often struggle with persistent symptoms such as pain, fatigue, sleep disturbances, gastrointestinal complaints, neuropathic manifestations, and psychological distress. In these situations, homoeopathy has been explored as both chief and complementary option, provided it is used alongside conventional management and under careful supervision. Possible areas of application include:

Symptom-focused supportive care: Homoeopathic remedies may be considered for alleviating pain, insomnia, nausea, or other refractory symptoms, particularly when standard therapies have been exhausted or are contraindicated. Use in this context should always be accompanied by structured monitoring with validated outcome tools.

Psychosocial and existential support: The extended, holistic nature of homoeopathic consultations allows exploration of emotional and psychosocial dimensions of illness, which may enhance quality of life (QoL) regardless of whether the remedy itself exerts a specific pharmacological effect.

Bridging care during treatment transitions: Homoeopathy may serve a supportive role during periods of therapeutic adjustment, such as tapering immune suppressants near the end of life, though this requires close co-ordination with conventional care providers.

It is important to note that these potential roles are based largely on limited clinical trials, observational studies, and practitioner experience, rather than on robust, high-certainty evidence. Accordingly, such applications should be regarded as exploratory and in need of further validation, rather

than as established standards of practice [6].

CONCLUSION

Patients with autoimmune disorders often turn to homoeopathy in search of gentle and holistic approaches to symptom relief. Current evidence, drawn from case reports, observational studies, and a limited number of randomized controlled trials, suggests possible improvements in quality of life (QoL) and reduction of symptom burden within supportive and palliative care. While some patients may experience benefits—partly due to the therapeutic context of homoeopathic practice. Therefore, cautious integration is advisable, emphasizing safety, transparency, informed consent, and close collaboration within multidisciplinary care teams. Further high-quality research, including pragmatic RCTs, implementation studies, and cost-effectiveness analyses, is essential to clarify its role. If future studies confirm consistent benefits, homoeopathy validate as a supportive adjunct in the palliative management of autoimmune diseases. Until then, clinicians should respect patient preferences, communicate openly about the limitations of current evidence, and ensure that conventional palliative and disease-modifying

therapies remain the cornerstone of care.

REFERENCES

1. Herndon S, et al. Top Ten Tips Palliative Care Clinicians Should Know About Rheumatology. *J Palliat Med.* 2025; [Epub ahead of print].
2. Mahendru K, et al. Need for Palliative Care in Patient with Rheumatoid Arthritis. *Indian J Palliat Care.* 2021;27(1): S18–S22. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC8428903/>.
3. Cerqueira P, et al. Navigating Alternative Medicine Preferences in Palliative Care. *Palliat Med Rep.* 2025; [Epub ahead of print]. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC11846052/>
4. Ahsan, H. [2023]. Origins and history of autoimmunity — A brief review. *Rheumatology & Autoimmunity*, 3[1], 9–14. <https://doi.org/10.1002/rai2.12049>
5. Wagenknecht A, et al. Homeopathy effects in patients during oncological treatment — A systematic review. *BMC Complement Med Ther.* 2022;22: [PMC]. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC10097733/>.
6. Milazzo S, et al. Efficacy of homeopathic therapy in cancer treatment: a systematic review. *Eur J Cancer.* 2006;42(9).
7. Kent JT Repertory of the Homoeopathic Materia Medica. Enriched Indian Edition. Reprinted from Sixth American Edition, Edited and Revised by Clara Louis Kent, M.D. B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd.
8. Boger, C. M. (2018). Boger Boenninghausen's Characteristics & Repertory.
9. Hahnemann S. Organon of Medicine. 5th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 1994.
10. Speight P. Chronic Miasms in Homoeopathy. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2003.



INTERNATIONAL ACADEMY OF
CLASSICAL HOMEOPATHY

International Live Webinar

The Handling of Acute Conditions During the
Treatment of Chronic Diseases with Prof. George Vithoulkas

Guided by the Master - Informed by Experience.

Join Prof. George Vithoulkas, Alternative Nobel Prize laureate and pioneer in Classical Homeopathy, for a rare opportunity to gain deep insights into managing acute episodes in chronic disease cases.

- Learn from the Master – Direct teaching from Prof. Vithoulkas
- Real-life Case Presentations – Practical training with case studies by: Drs. Atul Jaggi, Seema Mahesh, Mahesh Mallappa, Latika Jaggi & Cristina Horvath
- Certificate of Attendance provided
- Ideal for practitioners and advanced students of Classical Homeopathy.
- Reserve your seat now: webinar.vithoulkas.com

Dates: December 6–7, 2025
Time: 14:00 – 20:00 (Greek Time)

Need assistance? Contact Elina: webinar@vithoulkas.com

Holistic Healing In Lichen Planus: A Case Report Demonstrating Psychosomatic Correlation In Homoeopathic Management

Dr. Kaushlendra Kumar¹, Dr. Shirin Sultana²

¹M.D.(Hom.) [Assistant professor, Department of Practice of medicine] R.B.T.S Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, Muzaffarpur. drkaushlendrak52@gmail.com

²(P.G. Scholar 2023-2026 Batch), Department of Practice of medicine R.B.T.S Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, Muzaffarpur. shirinm31786@gmail.com

Keywords

Lichen planus, Homoeopathy, Psychosomatic disease

Abstract

Lichen planus (LP) is a chronic inflammatory dermatosis in which psychosomatic stress plays a significant role in onset and persistence. This report presents the case of a 12-year-old girl who developed cutaneous LP following emotional trauma due to bullying at school. Individualized homoeopathic management based on totality of symptoms and repertorization from Synthesis Repertory led to the prescription of Sulphur. Over the period the patient shows improvement and without any recurrence. The case demonstrates the importance of addressing the mind-skin correlation in paediatric patients, where complete resolution was achieved without recurrence.

Introduction

Lichens are primitive plant-like organisms consisting of a symbiotic association between algae and fungi. The word planus, of Latin origin, means “flat.” The British physician Erasmus Wilson first introduced the term lichen planus in 1869, reporting its prevalence to be nearly 6% in the general population. Subsequently, Wickham in 1895 described the characteristic white striae overlying the flat-topped papules, now referred to as Wickham’s striae. Lichen planus (LP) is a

chronic inflammatory disorder that predominantly affects middle-aged and elderly individuals. It is a psychocutaneous disease, with potential involvement of skin, mucous membranes, hair follicles, and nails. The exact etiology remains unclear however, psychoneuroendocrine and psychoimmunological correlations have been well documented. Proposed causative factors include viral infections, genetic predisposition, enzymatic disturbances, immune dysregulation, and psychogenic influences. Brig et al. emphasized the concept of a “diversionary symbiosis” between the skin and the psyche, highlighting the interplay of psychological stress in cutaneous disorders. Stress is recognized as both a triggering and exacerbating factor in LP, underlining the strong interface between mind and body. Beyond the cosmetic disfigurement, LP often causes significant psychological distress, impacting not only the patient but also family members and social relationships. Several studies have reported a higher prevalence of psychiatric comorbidities such as mixed anxiety-depression, social phobia, panic symptoms, obsessive thoughts, and dysthymia among patients with lichen planus.

Case History

A 12 yr old girl came to OPD NO. 2 in R.B.T.S. Govt. Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, Muzaffarpur on 06 Feb 2025 with a complaint of papular itching eruptions over the left forearm, chest and left scapular region since 2yrs. Dark-bluish appearance of eruption and was covered

by white patchy lines. There was excessive itching and burning. Scratching causes bleeding occasionally. Itching is aggravated at night and warmth of bed and get ameliorated by cold application and after scratching. With this complaint she was also having white discharge for 3 months with a character of thin, watery, burning.

History of Presenting Complaints

Complaints started after an episode of stress at school due to persistent bullying (mocked for complexion). Eruption began insidiously on the left arm, later spread to the left scapular region and front of the chest. Seen by a dermatologist. Since then, she was on topical steroids but no improvement. The condition is worse than before.

History of Past Illness- Breathing distress, Recurrent boils(childhood)

Family History- Grandmother had Asthma and father had Filariasis

Menstrual History- Menarche had not yet started

Personal History-

Outlook-Lean, thin, dark complexion with filthy look

Relation with family members –good

Socio economic condition –middle class

Addictions – nothing special

Developmental milestone-normal

Occupation- student

Marital status- unmarried

On Examination

Purple coloured(Violaceous), flat-topped (papules) and larger raised area(plaques)

Lesion present on left forearm, chest, scapular region.

Some lesions show Koebner's phenomenon (along scratch marks)

Fine white lines on the surface of lesion seen- WICKHAM'S STRIAE.

Image- Showing eruption during examination

Physical General



Appetite – Good.

Thirst – 3-4L/day

Desires – Sweets

Aversion – Milk

Stool- Regular bowel

Urine -Clear

Sweat – Profuse

Sleep – Disturbed due to itching

Dream- NP

Thermal reaction: Hot patient

Mental General-

Irritable when asking anything

Sensitive and easily get hurt

Weak memory

Difficulty in understanding or thinking

Get offended on recurrent bullying at school

Analysis And Evaluation

MENTAL GENERAL	PHYSICAL GENERAL	PARTICULARS
● Difficulty in understanding or thinking ● Ailment from-being offended, ● Sensitive –easily get hurt	● Desires – Sweets ● Thermal reaction- Hot patient ● Sleep-Disturbed due to itching	● Papular eruption on left forearm, chest, and left scapular region. Dark-bluish in colour. ● Excessive itching and burning ● < at night, warmth of bed ● > cold application, after scratching

Conversion of Symptoms Into Rubrics

SYMPTOMS	RUBRICS
Recurrent offended being	MIND-AILMENT FROM-Offended;being
Difficulty in understanding or thinking	MIND-DULLNESS
Easily get hurt	MIND-SENSITIVE
Papular eruption on left upper extremity	SKIN-ERUPTIONS-papular
Dark-bluish in colour.	SKIN-ERUPTIONS-bluish-dark
Excessive Itching	SKIN-ITCHING-voluptuous
< warmth of bed	SKIN-ERUPTIONS-itching-warmth-agg
Desire – Sweets	GENERALS-FOOD and DRINKS-sweet-desire
Thermal reaction- Hot patient	GENERALS-HEAT-sensation of

Provisional Diagnosis - Lichen Planus(ICD10L43.9)

Repertorial Sheet

Repertorial Result-

SULPH.(22/8)

MERC.(17/8)

LYCO.(15/6)

PULS.(14/6)

SIL.(13/6)

Repertorial Analysis & Remedy Selection

After repertorization from Synthesis Repertory Sulphur got highest marks(22/9) and in second position was Merc with marks(17/8). After analysing the totality of symptoms together with Materia Medica, Sulphur was selected as the similimum.

Prescription – On 06 Feb 2025

1. SULPHUR 200/2 DOSE/OD FOR 2 DAYS

2. RUBRUM 200/ 1 DRACHM / OD

Follow Up

DATE	OBSERVATION	PRESCRIPTION
21-02-25	Improvement in complaints. Itching and burning reduced. Sleep improved	● RUBRUM 200/ 1 DRAM
05-04-25	Skin lesion slightly increased , and no any new complain appear	● SULPHUR 200/ 2 DOSE/OD ● PL-30/1DRAM/4GLBXBD
05-05-25	Improvement in skin complaints. White patch on surface reduced	● RUBRUM 200/ 1 DRAM / OD
30-05-25	Improvement seen and no any new complain appear	● RUBRUM 200/ 1 DRAM
16-06-25	Much improvement seen in skin complaints	● RUBRUM 200/ 1 DRAM / OD ● PL-30/1DRAM/OD
21-07-25	Itching reduced White patch disappeared	● PL30/1DRAM/OD
20-08-25	Amelioration in itching	● PL-30/1DRAM/OD
02-09-25	Amelioration in skin complaints	● PL-30/1DRAM/OD

Images- Showing series of changes during the treatment



Assessment of The Case According To Modified Naranjo Criteria For Homoeopathy Inventory

The Modified Naranjo Criteria for Homoeopathy inventory consists of 10 domains	Yes	No	Not sure
1.Improvement in main complaint (lichen planus lesions, itching)?	+2		
2.Improvement in a plausible time frame after remedy?	+1		
3. Was there an initial aggravation?	+1		
4. Effect beyond chief complaint (sleep, mood, appetite)	+1		
5. General well-being improved?	+1		
6. Objective/observable changes (flattening of papules, regression of Wickham's striae)?	+2		
7. Direction of cure followed (mental/emotional → skin)?	+1		
8. Remedy selection consistent with materia medica proving?	+1		
9. Alternative treatment present that could explain recovery?		+1	
10. Repeat dosing/potency produced similar improvement?	+1		

DISCUSSION

Several studies confirm that stress and psychological disorders are common in lichen planus, with higher prevalence of mixed anxiety-depression, social phobia, panic symptoms, obsessive thoughts, and dysthymia among patients. Emotional trauma such as bullying can therefore act as a precipitating factor in pediatric LP. Dr. Hahnemann emphasized the inseparable connection between mind and body, stating that the physician must perceive the “derangement of the vital force” reflected through both mental and physical symptoms. And about PSYCHOSOMATIC DISEASE, Dr. Hahnemann has described in his book Organon of Medicine in Aphorism no. 225. This case aligns with that philosophy — the skin disease was directly linked to emotional insult. The prescription of Sulphur is also consistent with miasmatic interpretation. Chronic lichen planus corresponds to the psoric dyscrasia, with skin hypersensitivity, itching < warmth, and mental irritability. By addressing both mental causation and physical manifestation, Sulphur provided long-term relief. Thus, this case demonstrates how homoeopathy, by integrating psychosomatic understanding with individualization, can achieve holistic cure where conventional therapy often suppresses. This case demonstrates the

psychosomatic interplay in lichen planus, where psychological trauma acted as the precipitating factor. Existing literature consistently associates LP with psychiatric comorbidities such as anxiety, depression, and stress-related disorders. By integrating both mental causation and physical generals, the case totality pointed unequivocally to Sulphur.

The MONARCH was used for the assessment of the casual relationship, which shows a score of >9 which shows there is a possible causal relationship between the result observed and the given medicine ADR.

CONCLUSION

Lichen planus extends beyond a cutaneous disorder, representing a psychosomatic manifestation where emotional trauma can precipitate and sustain the disease. Individualized homoeopathic management, guided by the principles of the Organon of Medicine, offers holistic healing by addressing both mind and body, as illustrated in this case.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT- The authors gratefully acknowledge the patient for her active cooperation and participation.

DECLARATION OF PATIENTS' CONSENT

Written, informed consent was obtained from the patient for publication of the case report, while he enjoyed free will to quit the consultation in case of any disappointment or adverse events during treatment. The patient was made to understand that her name and initials will not be included in the manuscript and due efforts will be made to conceal her identity, but anonymity cannot be guaranteed.

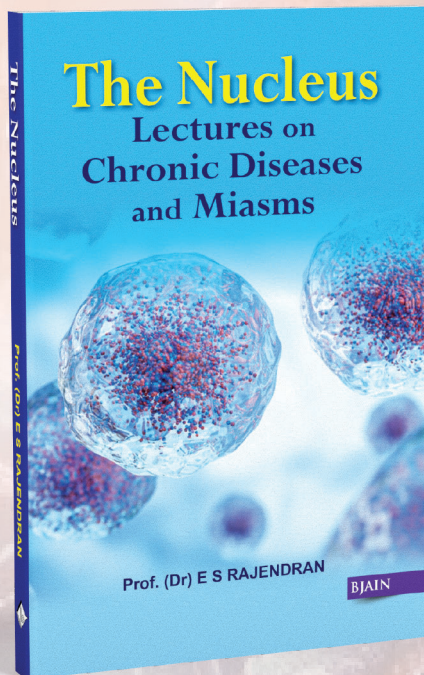
FINANCIAL SUPPORT AND SPONSORSHIP- Nil.

CONFLICTS OF INTEREST- None declared

REFERENCES

1. Sawant ns, vanjari na, khopkar u, adulkar s. A study of depression and quality of life in patients of lichen planus. The scientific world journal. 2015;2015(1):817481.
2. Karadag as, parish lc, wang jv, editors. Roxburgh's common skin diseases. Crc press; 2022 apr 18.

3. Văcăraș v, nistor c, rahovan i, văcăraș c, vithoulkas g. Myasthenia gravis therapy with individualized homeopathy: a case report. Clinical case reports. 2020 dec;8(12):2464-8.
4. <https://dermnetnz.org/topics/lichen-planus-pathology>
5. Boericke w. Pocket manual of homoeopathic materia medica & repertory: comprising of the characteristic and guiding symptoms of all remedies (clinical and pathogenetic [sic]) including indian drugs. B. Jain publishers; 2002.
6. Allens h c. Keynotes rearranged & classified. B. Jain publishers; 2002.
7. Hahnemann samuel. Organon of medicine. 5th and 6th ed. 14th impression new delhi: b. Jain publishers (p) ltd.; 2020.
8. Jt kent. Repertory of the homoeopathic materia medica. Ravenio books; 2008, 6th
9. Boger c m. Boger boenninghausen's characteristics and repertory. Introduction, head internal #new delhi. B jain publishers; 2002; xxv-xxxii, 250-290.



ISBN: - 9788131999820

The Nucleus

Lectures on Chronic Diseases and Miasms

For those who struggle to grasp the utility of the concept of underlying cause of chronic disease this book is a gift connecting philosophy to practical relevance.

Dr. Rajendran's attempt for **clinical integration of the concept of miasms** for the success of homeopathic practice. Comparative studies of miasms through **45 case studies** comprising both mental and physical features.



Dr. E.S Rajendran



From the Author's Desk

Q. How has applying miasmatic understanding changed the way you see your patients — not just their diseases, but their life stories, predispositions, or inherited patterns?

"I started teaching chronic diseases to BHMS students in 1992. Later taught chronic diseases to M.D.(Hom.) students since 1997. I continue to teach chronic diseases regularly till March 2019. I can clearly tell, without inculcating the concept of miasm in totality of patients, the treatment and cure will be insignificant. Integrating miasm into the totality is the Golden rule of success in Homoeopathy."

Homoeopathic Management of Plaque Psoriasis: A Case Report

¹Dr. G. R. Divya Jyoti Anand, ²Dr. Lokanath Behera, ³Dr. B.P. Srivastava

¹Assistant Professor, Department of Community Medicine, Maa Kalawati Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, Ranchi, Jharkhand

²Associate Professor And Hod, Department Of Case Taking And Repertory, National Institute Of Homoeopathy, Kolkata

³Professor, Department of Case Taking And Repertory, NIH, Kolkata

PEER REVIEWED

Keywords

Plaque psoriasis, Homoeopathy, Sulphur, Psoriasis Area and Severity Index (PASI) score

Abstract

Psoriasis is a chronic inflammatory skin disorder that significantly affects quality of life. This case report presents the successful homoeopathic management of a 38-year-old female with plaque psoriasis, characterized by dry, scaly, erythematous plaques with severe itching and occasional bleeding. Sulphur in 50-millesimal potency was prescribed in ascending doses over four months, leading to a reduction in the PASI score from 24.1 to 0. No recurrence was noted during six months of observation following the disappearance of symptoms. This case highlights the potential of individualized homoeopathic medicines in managing chronic autoimmune skin conditions and emphasizes the need for further clinical research.

Introduction

Psoriasis is a chronic inflammatory skin disorder driven by immune mechanisms, presenting with scaly, erythematous papules and plaques. Though it can occur at any age, a bimodal age distribution is seen with peak onset between 16–22 and 57–60 years. While one-third of cases undergo spontaneous remission, the disease course remains unpredictable. Psoriatic plaques exhibit excessive epidermal growth, dilated blood vessels, and infiltration by T-cells, neutrophils, and dendritic cells.

Although no specific antigen is identified, cytokines such as Th-1, TNF-alpha, IL-22, and IL-23 promote inflammation, angiogenesis, and keratinocyte proliferation.^[1] Psoriasis is a type of helper T cell (Th1) disease with increased Th1 cytokines (IFN- γ and IL-2) and reduction of anti-inflammatory cytokine IL-10. Other molecules which may be important include IL-12, IL-23 and IL-15. Both sexes are equally affected and most patients are worse in winters.^[2] Psoriasis presents in various forms, often with multiple forms in one individual. Lesions commonly exhibit erythema, thickening, and scaling, varying in size and shape.^[3] Clinically, it is categorized into non-pustular (plaque vulgaris, guttate, erythrodermic, palmoplantar, psoriatic arthritis, and inverse psoriasis) and pustular types (generalized and localized pustular psoriasis, including impetigo herpetiformis).^[4] Plaque psoriasis is the most prevalent form, varying in onset and severity. Beyond its physical symptoms, psoriasis profoundly affects mental health, leading to stigma, low self-esteem, and social challenges. Despite its impact on quality of life, it is often underdiagnosed and undertreated, emphasizing the need for greater awareness and improved management.^[5]

Conventional treatments, such as immunosuppressants and biologics, provide symptomatic relief but pose risks, necessitating safer alternatives.^[6] Homoeopathy, a holistic system of medicine based on the principle of "like cures like," aims to stimulate the body's self-healing response. Individualized homoeopathic treatment considers not only the skin manifestations but the totality of symptoms—physical, mental, and emotional.

In chronic conditions like plaque psoriasis, where immune dysregulation plays a key role, homoeopathic medicines address the disease at a deeper level, potentially modulating immune responses and promoting long-term remission.^[7] While conventional medicine generalizes treatment, classical homeopathy tailors therapy to individual genetic and epigenetic influences. Homeopathic remedies, prepared through potentization, have shown promising results.^[6]

CASE HISTORY

Presenting complaints

A 38-year-old female presented to the Out Patient Department of National Institute of homoeopathy on 22nd March, 2024 with the complaints of multiple skin lesions over both the upper and lower extremities, back, face and abdominal region for the last 4 years. The lesions were scaly, dry, itchy, and indurated. Some lesions were irregularly shaped, forming clusters, while others were isolated. There was severe burning after scratching the lesions and it led to bleeding occasionally. Exfoliation from the patches occurred in large silvery scales. The complaints were aggravated at night, during hot weather, after scratching and slightly ameliorated during winter. Onset was gradual with the eruptions first appearing over both the upper limbs and then gradually spreading to other parts. Conventional treatments had failed to provide substantial relief.

Past history

The patient was bitten by a dog at the age of 25 years and took vaccination for the same.

Family history

Father suffered from oral cancer.

Personal history

The patient is married and has 2 children, 1 son and one daughter, full term normal vaginal delivery. The patient is a homemaker by profession.

Generalities

Her appetite and thirst were moderate. She had strong desire for sweets and spicy and intolerance

for eggs, prawn and brinjal as it increased the itching sensation. Her bowels were regular, and the frequency of urination was also normal. Her sleep was disturbed due to the aggravation of itching at night and subsequent burning sensation. Thermally she was hot. The patient was very irritable and got easily angered. She prefers company. She had a sound memory and could recall remote events perfectly.

General examination

Blood pressure – 128/82 mmHg. Pulse rate – 80/min. General examination findings revealed no significant abnormality.

Diagnosis

Scaly, dry, itchy, indurated and erythematous skin lesions present over both the upper and lower extremities, back, face and abdominal region; mainly over the extensor surfaces. The affected areas were covered with silvery scales that were loosely adherent in varying amounts [Figure 1a]. Scraping the scales resulted in small bleeding spots, hence Auspitz sign was found to be positive. These symptoms were consistent with plaque psoriasis and hence the diagnosis was confirmed to be plaque psoriasis. The patient's condition was assessed using the Psoriasis Area and Severity Index (PASI)^[8], which yielded a baseline score of 24.1.

International Classification of Diseases, Eleventh Revision Code (ICD 11 Code) for plaque psoriasis is EA90.0.



CASE ANALYSIS

Analysis and Evaluation of symptoms

Mental Generals

Irritable (+++)

Easily angered (++)

Prefers company (+)

Physical Generals

Thermal reaction : Hot patient(++)

Appetite: moderate, 2-3 meals per day

Thirst : 2-3 litres per day, same as before

Desire : sweets and spicy foods (+++)

Aversion: nothing significant

Intolerance : eggs, prawn and brinjal (++)

Urine: frequency normal; colour and odour normal

Stool: regular, no alteration in frequency or character, satisfactory

Perspiration: moderate, non-offensive, doesn't leave stains on clothes

Sleep : 6-7 hours, unrefreshing, disturbed due to aggravation of itching at night (+++)

Dreams : nothing significant

Particular symptoms

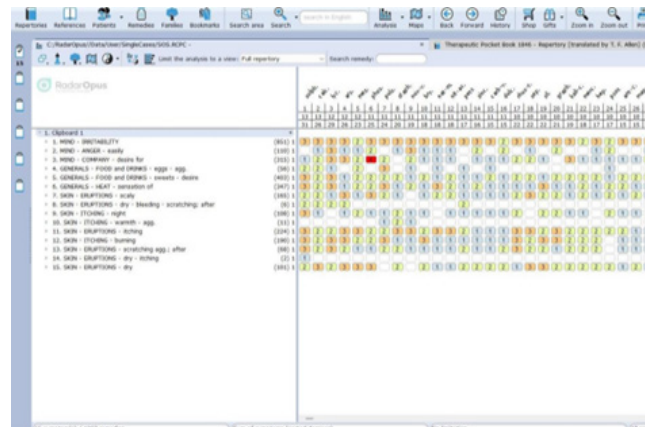
Scaly, dry, itchy, indurated lesions with severe burning after scratching (+++), the lesions leading to bleeding occasionally (++) . Worse at night (++) , during hot weather (+), after scratching (+++) and slightly better during winter.

Repertorisation

Synthesis Repertory was selected based on the totality of symptoms as the case contained an ample number of characteristic generals. A total addition method of repertorisation was used. Repertorisation chart from synthesis repertory using RADAR^[9] software. [Figure 2]

Repertorial result

Fig. 2



Prescription

First prescription (March 22, 2024) Sulphur 0/1; 1 globule of no. 10 to be dissolved in 100 mL of aqua dist. Put 16 marks on the 100 mL bottle. Each part is to be taken early in the morning on empty stomach consecutively for 16 days. Followed by Sulphur 0/2 16 doses, once daily for next 16 days.

Follow-Up Details

Date of Visit	Indications of prescription	Medicine with dose
26 April, 2024	Dryness of the skin still the same Scaling of the eruptions slightly better Induration of the skin slightly reduced Itching and burning slightly decreased Irritability slightly better Sleep is slightly better	Sulphur 0/3 16 doses, once daily for 16 days followed by Sulphur 0/4 16 doses once daily for 16 days
10 May, 2024	Dryness of the skin decreased as compared to before Induration over the skin reduced Scaling of the eruptions decreased Itching and burning reduced to a great extent Irritability much better than before	Sulphur 0/5 16 doses once daily for 16 days followed by Sulphur 0/6 16 doses once daily for next 16 days
14 June, 2024	Dryness of the skin reduced by around 90% Induration over the skin subsided Scaling of the eruption significantly reduced Itching and burning over the skin much better than before Psoriatic plaques completely disappeared	Placebo for 1 month

16 July, 2024	No dryness of skin seen No visible induration and scaling over the skin Itching and burning over the skin subsided No psoriatic plaques Physical and mental generals normal	Placebo for 1 month
---------------	--	---------------------

Basis of prescription^{[10][11]}

Dry, scaly, eruptions with itching, burning worse after scratching and at night and in warmth. Always irritable, hot patient, craving for sweets and spicy foods. On repertorial analysis, Sulphur stood at the first position. The case was under observation for another 6 months without any medications. There was no reappearance of clinical signs and symptoms of psoriasis during this period.

Results

The patient gradually showed improvement following the administration of the homoeopathic remedy Sulphur 0/1. Treatment continued with doses up to Sulphur 0/6, leading to notable relief in symptoms. [Table 1] The total treatment period with the homoeopathic medicine lasted for 4 months (from 22nd March, 2024 to 16th July,2024). [Figure 1] The patient was observed for an additional 6 months, during which no recurrence of symptoms was noted.

Combined Table: Psoriasis Area and Severity Index (PASI) Score Calculation

Assessment & Body Region	Plaque Characteristics	Baseline	3rd Follow-up	Final Follow-up
HEAD (×0.1)	Erythema	1	0	0
	Induration/Thickness	1	0	0
	Scaling	3	0	0
	Lesion Score Sum	5	0	0
	% Affected Area	5	0	0

	Sub-total (lesion score sum × % affected area)	25	0	0
	Lesion score sum × %affected area × Body Surface Area (0.1)	2.5	0.0	0.0
UPPER LIMB (×0.2)	Erythema	1	0	0
	Induration/Thickness	4	0	0
	Scaling	4	2	0
	Lesion Score Sum	9	2	0
	% Affected Area	4	4	0
	Sub-total (lesion score sum × % affected area)	36	8	0
	Lesion score sum × %affected area × Body Surface Area (0.2)	7.2	1.6	0.0
TRUNK (×0.3)	Erythema	0	0	0
	Induration/Thickness	3	0	0
	Scaling	3	0	0
	Lesion Score Sum	6	0	0
	% Affected Area	2	0	0
	Sub-total (lesion score sum × % affected area)	12	0	0
	Lesion score sum × %affected area × Body Surface Area (0.3)	3.6	0.0	0.0

LOW- ER LIMB (×0.4)	Erythema	2	0	0
	Induration/ Thickness	4	2	0
	Scaling	3	3	0
	Lesion Score Sum	9	5	0
	% Affected Area	3	1	0
	Sub-total (le- sion score sum × % affected area)	27	5	0
	Lesion score sum × % affect- ed area × Body Surface Area (0.4)	10.8	2.0	0.0
TOTAL PASI SCORE		24.1	3.6	0.0

Summary of Improvement:

- Baseline PASI: 24.1 (Indicates moderate to severe psoriasis)
- 3rd Follow-up PASI: 3.6 (Indicates a significant improvement, ~85% reduction)
- Final Follow-up PASI: 0.0 (Indicates complete clearance of psoriatic symptoms)

This table clearly demonstrates an excellent clinical response, with the patient achieving a PASI 100

MONARCH ^[12] [Table :3]

Modified Naranjo Criteria for Homoeopathy			
Domains	Yes	No	Not sure or N/A
1. Was there an improvement in the main symptom or condition for which the homeopathic medicine was prescribed?	+2	0	0
2. Did the clinical improvement occur within a plausible time-frame relative to the drug intake?	+1	0	0
3. Was there an initial aggravation of symptoms?	0	0	0

4. Did the effect encompass more than the main symptom or condition (i.e., were other symptoms ultimately improved or changed)?	+1	0	0
5. Did overall well-being improve?	+1	0	0
6. Did the course of improvement follow Hering's Rule?	0	0	0
7. Did "old symptoms" (defined as non-seasonal and non-cyclical symptoms that were previously thought to have resolved) reappear temporarily during the course of improvement?	0	0	0
8. Are there alternate causes (other than the medicine) that—with a high probability—could have caused the improvement? (Consider known course of disease, other forms of treatment, and other clinically relevant interventions)	0	+1	0
9. Was the health improvement confirmed by any objective evidence? (e.g., laboratory test, clinical observation, etc.)	+2	0	0
10. Did repeat dosing, if conducted, create similar clinical improvement?	0	0	0
Total score : 8			

DISCUSSION

This case highlights the potential role of individualized homoeopathic treatment in managing plaque psoriasis, a condition often challenging to address due to its chronic nature, relapses, and systemic implications.^[13] The treatment approach was centred around the holistic principles of homeopathy, which consider not just the physical manifestations but also the patient's psychological and constitutional state. The use of Sulphur in incremental potencies led to a steady and marked improvement in the patient's condition. Clinical observations, such as the reduction of PASI scores from 24.1 to 0 [Table 2] after 4 months of treatment, underscores the effectiveness of the treatment in alleviating symptoms and restoring the patient's quality of life. The patient was observed for the next 6 months with no recurrence of presenting and associated complaints. The case was evaluated through modified Naranjo criteria which showed positive association between Homoeopathic treatment and the outcome. [Table-3] While the clinical outcome was promising, it is

essential to recognize that the observations pertain to a single case. The lack of recurrence during a six-month observation period adds credibility to the case's success; however, the absence of long-term studies and randomized controls limits the ability to generalize findings. Previous research supports the utility of homeopathy in psoriasis management, but more rigorous studies are required to establish definitive conclusions.

CONCLUSION

Chronic conditions like Plaque Psoriasis can be difficult to manage due to therapeutic challenges and the tendency to relapse. This case study showcases the successful treatment of a severe form of Plaque Psoriasis using individualized microdoses of Sulphur in 50-millesimal potency. The patient demonstrated significant clinical improvement with no recurrence observed over a long follow-up period. Homeopathy can effectively address severe cases of Plaque Psoriasis when the remedy selection is based on the totality of symptoms, the potency is carefully matched to the patient's sensitivity, and the similimum is administered with precise and well-regulated repetition.

Declaration of patient consent

The authors confirm that they have received all necessary consent from the patient involved.

Financial support and sponsorship

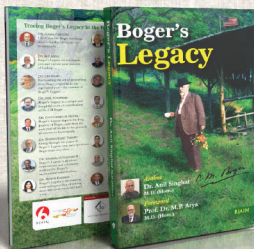
Nil

Conflicts of interest

There are no conflicts of interest

REFERENCES

1. Burge S, Matin R, Walls D. Oxford Handbook of Medical Dermatology. 2nd ed. Oxford: Oxford Medical Publications; 2016. p. 190-207
2. Khanna N. Illustrated synopsis of dermatology and sexually transmitted diseases. 4th ed. New Delhi: Elsevier India; 2011.
3. Sarac G, Koca TT, Baglan T. A brief summary of clinical types of psoriasis. North Clin Istanbul. 2016 Jun 14;3(1):79-82. doi: 10.14744/nci.2016.16023. PMID: 28058392; PMCID: PMC5175084.
4. Sahoo S, Mukherjee S, Bhattacharya S, Mondal M, Nayak C. Impact of individualised homeopathy in plaque psoriasis – A case report. J Intgr Stand Homoeopathy 2023;6:67-72.
5. Kim WB, Jerome D, Yeung J. Diagnosis and management of psoriasis. Can Fam Physician 2017;63:278-85
6. Mahesh S, Shah V, Mallappa M, Vithoulkas G. Psoriasis cases of same diagnosis but different phenotypes-Management through individualized homeopathic therapy. Clin Case Rep. 2019 Jun 25;7(8):1499-1507. doi: 10.1002/ccr3.2197. PMID: 31428376; PMCID: PMC6693058.
7. Hahnemann S. Organon of Medicine. 5th, 6th ed. New Delhi: B Jain Publishers; 2005.
8. Ngwasiri CA, Kwansa NC, Abanda MH, Aminde LN. Occurrence and challenges in the management of severe chronic plaque type psoriasis in a limited resourced setting: a case report. Pan Afr Med J. 2019 Feb 20;32:86. doi: 10.11604/pamj.2019.32.86.13329. PMID: 31223377; P M C I D : PMC6561001.
9. Synthesis Repertory (RADAR opus 3.1.5)
10. Allen HC. Keynote and characteristic with comparison of some of the leading remedies of the Materia Medica with bowel nosodes. 8th ed. New Delhi: B. Jain publisher; 2017.
11. Boericke W. Pocket Manual of Homoeopathic Materia Medica with Repertory. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; 2007.
12. Lamba CD, Gupta VK, van Haselen R, Rutten L, Mahajan N, Molla AM, Singhal R. Evaluation of the Modified Naranjo Criteria for Assessing Causal Attribution of Clinical Outcome to Homeopathic Intervention as Presented in Case Reports. Homeopathy. 2020 Nov;109(4):191-197. doi: 10.1055/s-0040-1701251. Epub 2020 Mar 25. Erratum in: Homeopathy. 2020 Nov;109(4):e1- e2. doi: 10.1055/s-0040-1715843.
13. PMID:32215892.
14. Kanwar A, Ram H, Kumar N, Bagdi N. Plaque Psoriasis successfully treated with individualized homeopathic medicine Lycopodium : A case report. Homoeopath Links 2020 DOI : 10.1055/s-0040-1714381



Boger's Legacy

ISBN:-9788131966525

"Instinctive wishes for perfection keep one to dive into the treasure of nature among universal surrounding. Developing conscientiousness about the minute details makes one an acute observer who keeps on acquiring every detail and keep on updating himself. Dr. Cyrus Maxwell Boger put himself into the arena of homeopathy with initial influence of his educationist father and later on big impact coming from Dr. Boenninghausen...."



Reviewed by
Dr M K Sahani
Former Chairman of the Education Committee,
Central Council of Homeopathy, Gov. of India.



Exploring the Psychodynamics Aspects in Vitiligo and Its Management through Individualized Homeopathy: A Mind-Body Perspective on Emotional Triggers, Inner Conflicts, and Holistic Healing Approach

S.K. Mishra¹, Karishma Biswas², Kriti Tiwari³

¹Professor and Head, Department of Forensic Medicine and Toxicology, Nehru Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, New Delhi, India

²Homoeopathic Practitioner

³Final Year BHMS Student, Nehru Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, New Delhi, India

Keywords

Autoimmune Diseases, Psychodynamics, Vitiligo,

Abstract

This case explores the Psychodynamics of Vitiligo taking into account the mental history of the patient and co relating it with the development of auto immune disease like Vitiligo .This case report presents the effective treatment of Vitiligo in a 5-year-old male patient. The child presented with bilateral hypo pigmented patches around the corners of his mouth, especially along the outer margins of the lips. On clinical examination, the patches were milky white with ill-defined margins. The absence of flakiness, erythema, and seasonal variation helped eliminate differential diagnoses such as astinea and pityriasis alba. Detailed case-taking revealed halitosis, weakened memory, and hastiness of behavior. Based on the totality of symptoms, Mercurius solubilis was selected as the similimum. A single dose of Mercurius 200 was prescribed according to the principle of monopharmacy. Remarkable improvement was observed in the patient's condition.

1. Introduction

Vitiligo is a chronic autoimmune disease characterised by depigmented skin patches, which can pose substantial psychosocial challenges particularly in individuals with dark skin tones. Despite its impact on quality of life, there is an absence of standardised global epidemiological data. We sought to address this gap with the present study.¹ Globally, Vitiligo affects approximately 0.5–2% of the population and most cases develop before the age of 30. Though the etiology remains uncertain, vitiligo is widely regarded as an autoimmune condition, with contributing factors such as genetic susceptibility, oxidative stress, and environmental triggers².

Vitiligo is broadly classified into segmental and non-segmental types, with non-segmental being more prevalent. It is often associated with other autoimmune disorders such as thyroid disease and type 1 diabetes. Though not physically harmful, vitiligo can have a profound psychological impact, affecting self-image and mental health³.

Vitiligo affects 0.5–2% of the global population and shows no clear gender or ethnic preference. Onset commonly occurs before age 30 (1,

2).In India, prevalence is slightly higher, ranging from0.5%to4%.Certain regional studies(e.g., in Gujarat and Rajasthan) have reported increased prevalence due to genetic and familial factors, including consanguinity UnitedStates:Approx.1% prevalence,Africa:12.5%,with familial clustering in some areas Europe Similar to global trends,but with reduced psychosocial impact due to stronger support systems⁴ Vitiligo has a known association with other autoimmune disorders like alopecia areata,autoimmune thyroiditis ,and type1diabetes.Approximately20–30%ofcases are familial, suggesting a significant genetic component ⁵.This report highlights a unique pediatric case of vitiligo,with emotional trauma as a probable triggering factor, and successful homeopathic management using Mercurius solubilis.

2. PATIENT INFORMATION

Name: XXX
Age: 5 years
Sex: Male
Ethnicity: Indian

Primary Complaint:

Hypo pigmented patches around corners of the mouth

History of Present Illness: Onset of patches observed six months prior, shortly after the sudden death of the patient's father. The child remains psychologically distressed, in denial of the death, and believes his father is still at work. In coherent speech (confirmed clinically) Hastiness in speech and movement, Disrespectful behavior (throwing objects when scolded) Poor school performance, weak memory, low interest in academics, Mischievous, stubborn, and hurried demeanor No significant past medical history was noted.

3. CLINICAL FINDINGS

• Distribution: Symmetrical lesions around the mouth
• Color: Milky white with completed depigmentation
• Size/Shape:0.5to2cmm macules with irregular but sharply defined margins
• Surface:Smooth,non-scaly,non-indurated
• Hair Involvement: Leukotrichia(white hair)present

• KoebnerPhenomenon: Positive (new lesions appeared after minor trauma)
• Sensory Findings: Intact sensation; no pain or itching
• Wood’s Lamp Test: Bright blue-white fluorescence confirming total depigmentation
• Systemic Signs: Absent

Fig 1 :Image of Children with Vitiligo



4. TIMELINE

Table 1: Time line of Events

Date	Event
15/03/2024	Father passed away(emotional trigger)
17/09/2024	First clinic visit; lesions observed
18/10/2024	Homoeopathic aggravation noted
18/11/2024	Early signs of improvement
23/01/2025	Re-pigmentation visible in affected areas
06/05/2025	90%resolution of right-side patch, complete left-side resolution

5. DIAGNOSTIC ASSESSMENT

Primary Diagnosis: Segmental vitiligo

Differential Diagnoses:

Tinea faciei: Ruled out(no scaling/erythema)
Pityriasis alba: Ruled out(no seasonal variation)

Confirmatory Tests:

Wood’s lamp fluorescence
Positive Koebner phenomenon

6. THERAPEUTIC INTERVENTION

Remedy: *Mercurius solubilis* 30CH
Regimen: Three doses over 9months
Adjunct: *Saccharum lactis* 30(placebo)during follow-up

Response:

Re-pigmentation noted within 1 month of remedy

Left-side lesion completely resolved

Right-side lesion reduced by 90% at end of treatment

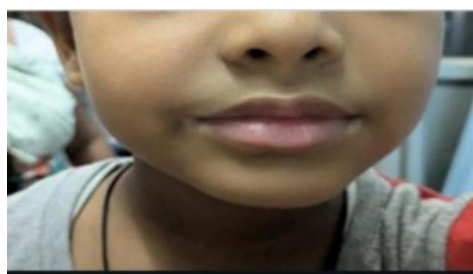
7. FOLLOW-UP AND OUTCOMES

Date	Report Summary
17/09/2024	First visit, diagnosis confirmed
18/10/2024	Homoeopathic aggravation noted
18/11/2024	Initial improvement reported
23/01/2025	Re-pigmentation in both patches
06/05/2025	Full resolution left patch; right patch 90% improved

Date: 17/06/25



Date: 17/06/25



18/10/24(Second Visit) Homeopathic Aggravation observed



18/11/24(Third Visit) Signs of Improvement



23/01/25(Fourth Visit)



23/01/25(Fifth Visit)



INITIAL ASSESSMENT OF BASELINE SYMPTOMS				
Type	0 Improving	1 Stationary	2 Resistant	3 Progressive
Site of lesion			2	
Number of patches			2	

Hair in the patch	0			
Margins of the patch				3
Color of the patch				3
Re- pigmentation				3
Total Score=13				

DISCUSSION

This case illustrates the efficacy of individualized homeopathic management in pediatric vitiligo, especially when psychological stressors are evident. The selection of *Mercurius solubilis* addressed both physical symptom and behavioral aspects such as memory weakness, irritability, and emotional suppression. The application of classical homeopathic principles—such as single remedy, minimal dose, and close symptom match—was central to the therapeutic success. While anecdotal, this case contributes to the body of evidence supporting the role of individualized homeopathy in autoimmune dermatological conditions. The recruitment and retention rates were satisfactory. The individualized homeopathy medicine showed greater mean decreases in outcome indicators compared to the placebo group⁶.

This case offers a compelling psychodynamic perspective on the development of vitiligo in a child who experienced profound emotional trauma—the sudden death of his father. The subsequent emergence of hypopigmented patches in asymmetrical facial distribution coincided temporally with the onset of grief-related behavioral changes, including denial, aggression, and impaired speech. Dermatologic somatic symptoms may be one means of transmitting psychologic distress in a socially acceptable manner⁷.

In psychosomatic medicine, it is increasingly acknowledged that chronic emotional suppression, unresolved grief, and neuroendocrine dysregulation can contribute to immune system imbalance. This patient’s denial of loss, cognitive decline, and hurried behavior reflect an inner turmoil that may have overwhelmed the child’s adaptive capacity, potentially triggering an autoimmune response manifesting in the skin. From a homeopathic standpoint, the remedy *Mercurius solubilis*

was selected based on the totality of symptoms, including mental restlessness, weak memory, and emotional instability. The improvement noted in both dermatological and behavioral domains following the administration of this single remedy suggests a deep constitutional effect. Several trials on vitiligo have demonstrated the benefits of adjuvant care, including group therapy, cognitive behavioral therapy, and self-help programs⁸.

The child showed marked improvement in both emotional regulation and cutaneous symptoms over a period of nine months. This case raises the possibility that unresolved grief and psychological stress may have contributed to autoimmune dysregulation, offering a holistic view of vitiligo as not merely a dermatological condition but also a psycho neuro immunological one. Chronic stress impairs energy balance, which has adverse effects for emotion control and metabolism⁹. Further controlled studies are required to generalize these findings and explore the psycho neuro immunological link between grief and autoimmune processes in vitiligo. Hormones (corticotropin-releasing hormone, ACTH, MSH, melatonin, calcitriol, testosterone, estrogen), genes, and lifestyle choices (diet, cosmetic items) also contribute to this disorder¹⁰.

8. PATIENT PERSPECTIVE

The patient’s mother reported marked improvement not only in skin lesions but also in behavior and speech. The family was satisfied with the treatment and reported better emotional stability in the child.

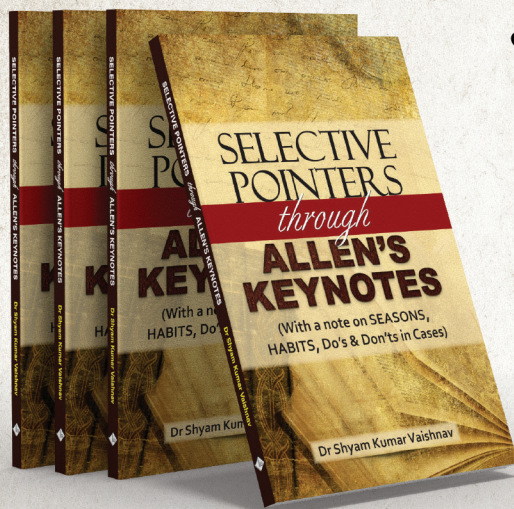
9. INFORMED CONSENT

Written informed consent was obtained from the patient’s legal guardian for publication of this Case report and any accompanying images or clinical data

REFERENCES

1. Akl J, Lee S, Ju HJ, Parisi R, Kim JY, Jeon JJ, Heo YW, Eleftheriadou V, Hamzavi I, Griffiths CEM, Ashcroft DM, Mysore V, Gupta S, Parsad D, Lim H, Bae JM, Ezzedine K; Global Vitiligo Atlas. Estimating the burden of vitiligo: a systematic review and modelling study. *Lancet Public Health*. 2024 Jun;9(6):e386-e396. doi: 10.1016/S2468-2667(24)00026-4. Epub 2024 Mar 26. PMID: 38552651.

2. Bergqvist C, Ezzedine K. Vitiligo: A Review. *Dermatology*. 2020;236(6):571-592. doi: 10.1159/000506103. Epub 2020 Mar 10. PMID: 32155629.
3. Kussainova A, Kassym L, Akhmetova A, Glushkova N, Sabirov U, Adilgozhina S, Tuleutayeva R, Semenova Y. Vitiligo and anxiety: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *PLoS One*. 2020 Nov 10;15(11):e0241445. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0241445. PMID: 33170870; PMCID: PMC7654800.
4. Mendiratta V, Meena AK, Samudrala S, Yadav A. Profile of pediatric vitiligo in India. *Pediatr Dermatol*. 2022 Jul;39(4):584-586. doi: 10.1111/pde.15033. Epub 2022 May 15. PMID: 35569822.
5. Spritz RA, Santorico SA. The Genetic Basis of Vitiligo. *J Invest Dermatol*. 2021 Feb;141(2):265-273. doi: 10.1016/j.jid.2020.06.004. Epub 2020 Aug 8. PMID: 32778407.
6. Karuppusamy A, Paul S, Chattopadhyay A, Balamurugan D, Malathi M, Kumar A, Suchiang EL, Sadhukhan S, Koley M, Saha S. Individualized homeopathic medicines in treatment of vitiligo: Double-blind, randomized, placebo-controlled pilot trial. *Journal of Integrative and Complementary Medicine*. 2022 Jan 1;28(1):96-102.
7. Prasad KM, Desai G, Chaturvedi SK. Somatization in the dermatology patient: Some sociocultural perspectives. *Clinics in Dermatology*. 2017 May 1;35(3):252-9.
8. Rzepecki AK, McLellan BN, Elbuluk N. Beyond Traditional Treatment: The Importance of Psychosocial Therapy in Vitiligo. *J Drugs Dermatol*. 2018 Jun 1;17(6):688-691. PMID: 29879259.
9. Krolick KN, Shi H. Estrogenic Action in Stress-Induced Neuroendocrine Regulation of Energy Homeostasis. *Cells*. 2022 Mar 3;11(5):879. doi: 10.3390/cells11050879. PMID: 35269500; PMCID: PMC8909319.
10. Patel S, Rauf A, Khan H, Meher BR, ul Hassan SS. A holistic review on the autoimmune disease vitiligo with emphasis on the causal factors. *Biomedicine & Pharmacotherapy*. 2017 Aug 1;92:501-8..



Selective Pointers through ALLEN'S KEYNOTES

ISBN- 9788131918050

- *Allen's Keynotes is one of Materia Medica's most widely read books.*
- *The author has come up with SELECTIVE POINTERS through ALLEN'S KEYNOTES.*
- *It's a collection of similar symptoms in one place, making it easy to remember and distinguish the remedies.*
- *The THUMB RULE section gives a different perspective of learning making the reader ponder and go to the depth of Allen's Keynotes Emphasis had been on dividing age groups, gender groups even on pediatric remedies,*

Role of Individualized Homoeopathic medicine in treating Warts (verruca vulgaris) – A Case Report

Dr. Shri Mohan Sharma¹, Dr. Ashok Pathak², Dr. Neelima Singh³

¹HOD, Dept. of Organon of Medicine and Homoeopathic Philosophy, Dr. MPK Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital and Research Centre, Jaipur, Rajasthan

²HOD, Dept. of Forensic Medicine and Toxicology, YPSM Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital and Research Center, Alwar, Rajasthan

³Assistant Professor, Dept. of Organon of Medicine and Homoeopathic Philosophy, YPSM Homoeopathic Medical College, Hospital and Research Center, Alwar, Rajasthan

Keywords

Homoeopathy, *Thuja occidentalis*, Verruca vulgaris (warts)

Abstract

Warts (verruca vulgaris) a commonly encountered viral skin-coloured papular skin lesion is more common among immune-suppressed patients characterised by epidermal proliferation usually demarcated from skin appearing either rounded, pedunculated, filiform or cauliflower-like solitarily or in clusters. Though asymptomatic and harmless but due to various cosmetic value warts need to be treated. In contrast to various painful procedures of modern medicine which often leads to recurrence of symptoms, homoeopathy gently treats patients without any known adverse effects. This case-report shows a wart present on scalp treated with doses of *Thuja occidentalis* prescribed through individualization of the patient's symptomatic totality.

Introduction

Warts also known as verruca vulgaris are common, worldwide, contagious, benign, viral, papular skin lesions caused by human papilloma-virus (HPV) commonly affecting the skin and mucosal surfaces. There are over 100 subtypes of the HPV virus but only a few types can cause skin warts at selective anatomical sites. The HPV

virus is known to replicate in the upper level of the epithelium but can also be found in the basal layers affecting approximately 10% of the population. Although warts can occur at any age, irrespective of gender, caste and creed are mostly common among the whites and the prevalence in school-aged children peaking at the age of 12 - 16 years which is as high as 10% - 20%. They are also more common among immunosuppressed patients and meat handlers. This skin lesions are characterized by epidermal proliferations, mostly 2 - 10 mm to several centimetres in diameter, usually demarcated from skin and appearing either rounded, pedunculated, filiform or cauliflower-like shaped with an irregular or smooth contour and surface appearing solitarily or in clusters covering a larger area of skin. The warts are mostly skin coloured but may be dark brown or grey-black in colour, ranging from rough to smooth or flat when touched. Warts may be transmitted by direct contact or through procedures disrupting the normal epithelial barriers increasing the likelihood of developing warts or through indirect contacts. The majority of the warts are asymptomatic and rarely painful like the plantar warts due to constant friction. Some warts may cause itching, tightness or a feeling of pressure. Though warts in general are benign but may sometimes become malignant and develop into verrucous carcinoma. The diagnosis is mostly made on clinical examinations and physical findings.^{1,2,3,4,5}

Warts do not normally have to be treated as they

generally go away on their own after a few weeks or months but may sometimes take years. Though warts are harmless, but can be bothersome and unattractive due to its cosmetic disfigurement thus, needing a reason for its treatment. The treatment of conventional medicine includes cauterization, cryotherapy, excision, laser or local application of salicylic acid, cantharidin and podophyllum resin. However, these treatments are not only painful but may also cause scarring and recurrence. Therefore, patients frequently seek treatments through Homoeopathy for a mild and permanent cure.^{1,2,3,4,5}

Case Report

Presenting Complaints: An 82 years old male patient residing in Kotputli, Rajasthan came to the clinic on 8th July, 2024 with complaints of itching, painful wart on the scalp over left side for the last 2 years. Initially the wart was small seed-like and did not cause any trouble but since the last 6 months the size gradually increased with a cauliflower like horny appearance.

Past Medical History: The patient has been on anti-hypertensive medication for the last 40 years. He suffered from nephrolithiasis at the age of 34 years which was cured by allopathic treatment.

Family History: His mother suffered from Type II Diabetes mellitus and was under allopathic medication.

Personal History: He resided in well-ventilated surroundings with a proper vegetarian diet and was addicted to tea 4 - 6 times daily.

Physical General: He was found to be thermally chilly. His appetite was normal with 2 to 3 meals per day. He had profuse thirst with small quantities of water at a longer interval. He had a great desire for tea, sweets and raw onion almost with every meal. Involuntary urination with increased urging at night (D5N7). He had constipated hard stool which required straining, with an ineffectual urging several times a day. He perspired profusely mainly over the body.

Mental General: The patient had various fixed ideas about his ideologies and was very anxious about his health.

Clinical Findings: On general examination, anaemia, clubbing, oedema, icterus had no significant findings and no palpable lymph nodes were found. On examining the vitals of the patient, he was found to be afebrile with Bp 130/90 mmHg, pulse rate 82 beats/min, respiratory rate 20/min. On examining his oral cavity, his tongue was moist with good oral hygiene.

Local examination: The affected area of the scalp over the left side was found to be dry, hard, horny, yellowish, solitary condylomatous growth with several raised, blackish discoloured spots all over the scalp.

Differential Diagnosis

- **Seborrheic keratosis** – Common benign epidermal tumour originating from cells named Keratinocytes present in the outer layer of skin called epidermis which are prevalent in middle aged and older individuals. They may be round or oval and may feel flat or slightly elevated like the scab from a healing wound often described as having a “pasted-on” appearance and range from very small to more than 2.5cm in size.^{6,7}
- **Squamous cell carcinoma** – It is also known as epidermoid carcinoma comprising a number of different types of cancer that begin in squamous cell. These cells form on the skin surface, on the lining of hollow organs in the body and on the lining of the respiratory and digestive tract.⁸
- **Keratoacanthoma** – It is a low grade round pink or skin coloured, small about 1-2cm dome shaped skin papule like tumour with a centralized keratinous plug more frequently found in immune-suppressed individual characterized by initial rapid growth followed by a period of variable tumour stability as spontaneous regression. These lesions are mostly found on sun exposed hair bearing areas like the face, head, neck and dorsum of both extremities. Lesions are uncommon on the trunks.⁹
- **Lichen planus** – Inflammatory skin and mucosal autoimmune disorder commonly appearing as pruritic, violaceous papules and

plaques of polygonal flat-topped shape commonly found on the wrist, lower back and ankles and are commonly overlaid with a lattice-like network of white lines which are mostly observed on the buccal mucosa along with erosions.^{10,11}

Diagnosis: Verruca vulgaris on scalp (ICD 10 – B07.9)

Evaluation of symptoms and Miasmatic Analysis:¹²

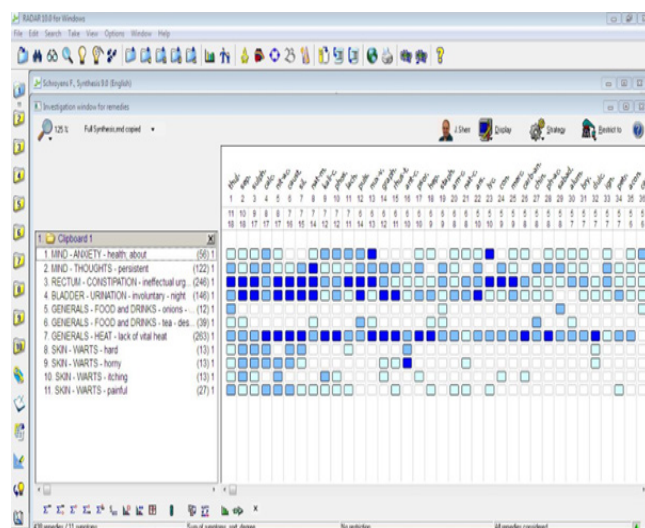
Symptoms	Evaluation	Miasm
Fixed ideas about his ideology	Mental symptom	Sycosis
Very anxious about health	Mental symptom	Psora
Thermally chilly patient	Physical symptom	Psora
Profuse thirst with small quantities of water at a long interval	Physical symptom	Psora
Desire tea	Physical symptom	Syphilo-tubercular
Desire sweets	Physical symptom	Psora
Involuntary urination with increased urging at night	Physical symptom	Psora
Constipated hard stool which required straining, with an ineffectual urging several times a day	Physical symptom	Psora
Profuse perspiration	Physical symptom	Psora
Wart	Particular symptom	Sycosis

Psora is found to be the predominant miasm along with sycosis lurking behind.

Totality of Symptoms:

- Fixed ideas about his ideologies.
- Anxious about his health.
- Chilly patient.
- Desire tea and raw onion.
- Involuntary urination with increased urging at night.
- Constipated hard stool with straining and ineffectual urging several times a day.
- Itching, painful, hard, horny wart over the scalp on left side.

Repertorization: Radar 10.0 – Synthesis 9.0 was used for repertorization of the symptoms.



Therapeutic Intervention:

After converting patient's symptoms into appropriate rubrics and consulting different Materia Medica *Thuja occidentalis* was selected based on symptoms similarity.

Rx,

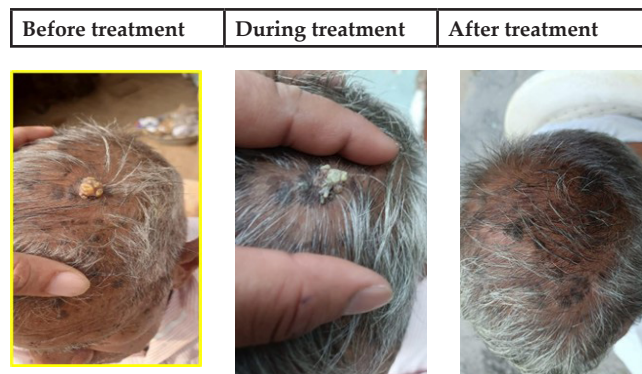
- Thuja occidentalis* 200C, 2 doses, OD for 2 days early morning empty stomach,
- Rubrum* 30C, TDS for 21 days, 2 globules at each administration.

Follow-up and Outcome

Date	Symptoms	Intervention	Justification
29.07.24	No change in size or texture of the wart. Itching and pain had slight amelioration.	<i>Rubrum</i> 200C, 3 doses OD for 3 days. <i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 28 days, 2 globules each administration.	Improvement in subjective symptoms like itching and pain therefore Placebo was prescribed
30.08.24	No change in size or texture of the wart but the pain and itching markedly improved.	<i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 21 days, 2 globules each administration	Improvement progressing so no change of medicine
23.09.24	No change in size or texture of the wart. Itching and pain better than before but persistent.	<i>Rubrum</i> 200C, 3 doses OD for 3 days. <i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 28 days, 2 globules each administration.	Improvement in itching and pain symptoms therefore waited

21.10.24	No improvement of symptoms.	• <i>Thuja occidentalis</i> 1M, 1 dose early morning empty stomach. • <i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 28 days, 2 globules each administration.	Stands still condition. Repetition of same medicine in next higher potency
25.11.24	The size of the wart started to decrease. Texture has slightly changed from horny pattern to flattening in texture. Itching and pain decreased than before.	<i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 14 days, 2 globules each administration.	Symptoms improving therefore no repetition
09.12.24	The size of the wart decreased than before with more flattened texture. No itching and pain.	• <i>Rubrum</i> 1M, 2 doses OD for 2 days. • <i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 28 days, 2 globules each administration.	Symptoms improving therefore no repetition
06.01.25	The size of the wart decreased than before with more flattened but rough in texture. No itching and pain.	<i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 28 days, 2 globules each administration.	Improvement of symptoms so placebo was prescribed
07.02.25	No wart seen in the scalp but felt rough in texture on touching the affected parts. No new complaints.	• <i>Rubrum</i> 10M, 2 doses OD for 2 days. • <i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 28 days, 2 globules each administration.	No new symptoms. Improvement of old symptoms with no recurrence
12.02.25	No wart seen in the scalp with smoothness of the affected part. No new complaints.	<i>Phytum</i> 30C, TDS for 14 days, 2 globules each administration.	No new symptoms. Improvement of old symptoms with no recurrence

Pictures



Discussion

Warts are mostly one-sided chronic disease (§172, §185) and is sycotic in nature (§79-80). Dr. Hahnemann in his Organon of Medicine described that no single diseased body part can be diseased without the help of the whole body (§189, §193). He also advised not to apply external remedy as it removes the chief complaints locally and in one-sided manner (§198) without treating the fundamental chronic miasmatic condition (§5) by specific internal medicine (§153) suppresses the condition and attacks more of the vital organs (§202).¹³

CONCLUSION

This case report showed the role of individualised homoeopathic medicine in treating one-sided chronic disease like warts (verruca vulgaris) which was also evident from a similar finding on warts in various case series and case reports.^{1,4,5,14} Numerous, multicentric large scale RCTs with larger duration are much needed for more scientific homoeopathic evidence.

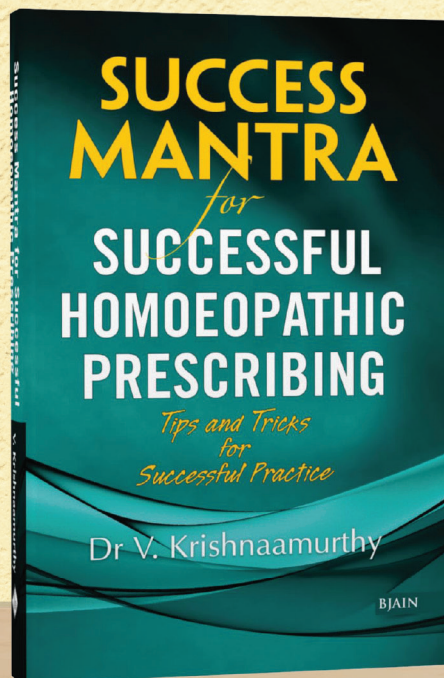
Patient's Consent

The authors certify that they have obtained appropriate patient informed consent forms. The patient has given their consent for publishing the images and other clinical information required to be reported in the journal. They were informed that their name and personal data will not be published and due efforts will be made to conceal their identity.

REFERENCES

1. Chowdhury D, Das T, Bhowmick S. An individualistic homoeo-

- pathic approach in a case of wart (verruca vulgaris) on scalp – a case report. Homeopathic Heritage; BJain Publishers, New Delhi. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/381433751_An_individualistic_homoeopathic_approach_in_a_case_of_wart_verruca_vulgaris_on_scalp_-_a_case_report
2. Al Aboud AM, Nigam PK. Wart. In: StatPearls [Internet]. Treasure Island (FL): StatPearls Publishing; 2025 Jan-. [Updated 2023 Aug 14; cited 2025 Sep 02].
 3. InformedHealth.org [Internet]. Cologne, Germany: Institute for Quality and Efficiency in Health Care (IQWiG); 2006-. Overview: Warts. InformedHealth.org [updated 2023 Jan 11; cited 2025 Sep 02]. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/books/NBK279586/>
 4. Rath P, Thakur T. Homeopathic management of verruca vulgaris: A case series. AYUHOM 2024;11:63-71.
 5. Shaikh MI. Case studies for treatment of warts with Homoeopathy. Indian J Res Homoeopathy 2016;10:272-8.
 6. National Center for Biotechnology Information. Vitamin C: Fact Sheet for Health Professionals [Internet]. Bethesda (MD): NIH; 2020 [cited 2025 Sep 13]. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/books/NBK545285/>
 7. Wikipedia contributors. Seborrheic keratosis. In: Wikipedia, The Free Encyclopedia. Last edited 18 July 2025, 16:49 UTC [cited 2025 Sep 13]. Available from: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seborrheic_keratosis
 8. Wikipedia contributors. Squamous-cell carcinoma. In: Wikipedia, The Free Encyclopedia. 29 August 2025, 15:15 UTC [cited 2025 Sep 13]. Available from: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Squamous-cell_carcinoma
 9. Zito PM, Scharf R. Keratoacanthoma. In: StatPearls [Internet]. Treasure Island (FL): StatPearls Publishing; updated 8 August 2023 [cited 2025 Sep 13]. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/books/NBK499931/>
 10. Arnold DL, Krishnamurthy K. Lichen Planus. In: StatPearls [Internet]. Treasure Island (FL): StatPearls Publishing; updated 29 October 2024 [cited 2025 Sep 13]. Available from: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/books/NBK526126/>
 11. Wikipedia contributors. Lichen planus. In: Wikipedia, The Free Encyclopedia. Last edited—see history. [cited 2025 Sep 13]. Available from: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lichen_planus
 12. Banerjee SK. Miasmatic prescribing: its philosophy, diagnostic classifications, clinical tips, miasmatic repertory, miasmatic weightage of medicines & case illustrations. New Delhi: B. Jain; 2016.
 13. Hahnemann S. Organon of Medicine. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd, 2011
 14. Shaikh MI. Case studies for treatment of warts with Homoeopathy. Indian J Res Homoeopathy 2016;10:272-8.

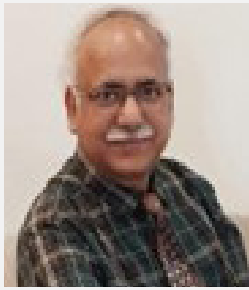


ISBN: - 9788131935163

SUCCESS MANTRA

for SUCCESSFUL HOMOEOPATHIC PRESCRIBING

Inspiring students with rigorous study of 42 years learning the art of Homeopathy with uncommon symptoms of various clinical conditions along with mind chapter. Author has penned down actual cases and useful rubrics for clinical success.

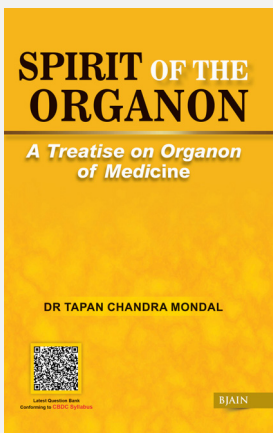


Book Review of Spirit of The Organon

Dr. Anil Singhal, MD (Hom.)

Author of Boger's Legacy

Gurgaon, India



In August 2025, I watched a B. Jain Publishers webinar on the Organon presented by senior homoeopathic physician **Dr. Pankaj Aggarwal**. He mentioned the book *Spirit of the Organon*. I looked it up, ordered it on Amazon, and received my copy in the second week of August.

Holding the book reminded me of the three slim volumes with the same title that I bought in **2003**, also by **Dr. Tapan Chandra Mondal**. After two decades, this new edition is clearly expanded and updated for today's students.

I read it after clinic hours and completed it over the next month. These **720 pages** became my regular study material in the evenings.

The purpose of the book became clear as I progressed. It aims not only to help students with examinations but also to bring **Hahnemann's guidance to day-to-day clinical work**. The author approaches this with the clarity of a teacher and the focus of a clinician.

Early chapters set the context: **history of medicine and homoeopathy**, Hahnemann's life, discovery, and early opposition. These sections do more than provide background; they help the reader ask better questions.

Understanding the **lineage** of an idea creates responsibility in learning. From there, the book moves systematically to the **cardinal principles** and the **dynamic, holistic, individualistic**

approach. **"Man as a Whole"** - including **constitution, temperament, and diathesis** - is treated as practical clinical language, not just theory.

When the text reaches the **Organon of Medicine**, it remains accessible for beginners and useful for teachers. The **CBDC alignment** is visible in the structure: chapter **summaries, objective questions, viva pointers, and model/previous papers** that students can use directly.

This framework serves two goals: it reduces exam anxiety and it trains students to **justify clinical decisions clearly**, which is more valuable than memorised answers.

Chapters on the **Unprejudiced Observer, Symptomatology, Totality, Vital Force, Susceptibility, Posology, Drug/Drug Proving, and Actions of Medicines** are presented as **workable clinical tools**, not just philosophy.

Students will appreciate the **flowcharts, point-wise summaries** for viva preparation, and **tables** that clarify commonly confused concepts.

Sections on **Hering, Kent, Boenninghausen, Boger, Stuart Close**, and Indian stalwarts open useful perspectives. **PG students and young teachers should actively use these comparisons** in seminars and study groups.

Some parts need careful academic review. The chapter on **Homeopathy - vertical, horizontal, and spiral** understanding will invite discussion.

The tone remains **teacher-like and supportive** throughout. It speaks to the first-year student preparing for viva, the **intern** answering a consultant confidently, the **teacher** planning the next class, and the **MD resident** looking for a clear sequence

of reasoning.

To the reader: **use the objective questions** and then **explain your answers aloud**, as if a patient were waiting. The book understands student anxiety, but it also expects progress. **Meet that expectation.**

For teachers: the **viva notes, objective questions, and CBDC-style papers** are ready to use in classroom sessions and clinical teaching.

For **PG students and residents**: convert the chapters on **logic and actions of medicines** into **check-lists** and test them against your cases. You will build a practical link between your work and **Hahnemann's framework**.

I finished *Spirit of the Organon* with a sense of **quiet gratitude**.

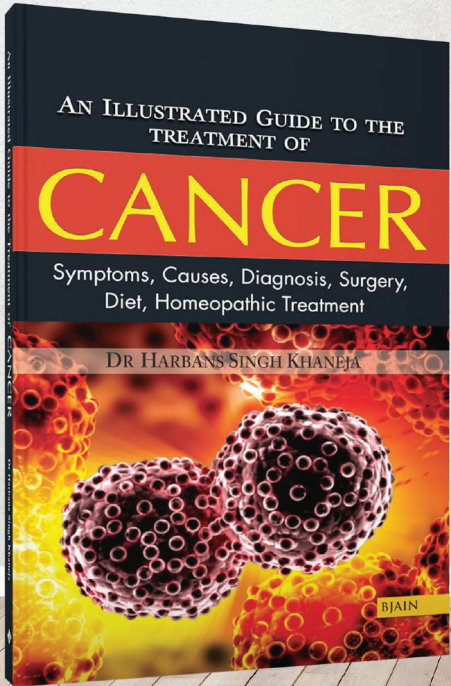
The book supports examination success, but more

importantly, it prepares students to **stand before patients and make sound, defensible decisions**.

Today, quick answers are common. This book emphasises **precise questions, careful observation**, and the willingness to review decisions when needed.

For anyone who values the Organon, **this feels like coming home** - familiar truths, clearly presented, ready to use in study and clinic.

Dr. Anil Singhal, MD (Hom.) is a senior homeopathic practitioner and author of "Boger's Legacy," a work exploring the enduring relevance of Dr. C.M. Boger. He is known for his thoughtful contributions to classical homeopathy and for his reflective narratives that integrate clinical insight with philosophical depth and educational clarity.



BJAIN

An Illustrated Guide To The Treatment of **CANCER**

ISBN - 9788131903124

MUST HAVE

Coming from **70 years** of rich clinical experience of **Dr H.S. Khaneja**, (Former president of 'The Homeopathic Medical Association of India')

This book contains detailed illustrations of different kinds of cancer along with important therapeutics, diet, exercises and other auxiliary concepts related to cancer.

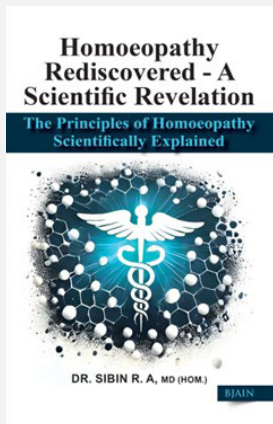


Advancing Homoeopathy as a Palliative Medicine: A review of “Law of Palliation” chapter from the book “Homoeopathy Rediscovered - A Scientific Revelation.”

V. Vidya

PG Scholar, Department of Organon of Medicine, Sarada Krishna Homoeopathic Medical College and Hospital, (Affiliated to The Tamil Nadu Dr.M.G.R. Medical University) Kulasekharam, Kanyakumari district, Tamil Nadu – 629161.

E-mail: vidyavasanth99@gmail.com



About the book

The author's first book, “Homoeopathy Rediscovered – A Scientific Revelation,” is a pioneering work that re-examines fundamental Homoeopathic concepts in light of modern scientific understanding. By integrating Hahnemann's Organon, miasmatic theory, clinical

practice, and advances in immunology, Dr. Sibin offers readers a balanced, evidence-informed, and philosophically grounded exploration of homoeopathy.

About the author

Dr. Sibin R.A., M.D. (Hom) is a contemporary homoeopathic physician, researcher, and author who has contributed significantly to the scientific reinterpretation of Hahnemannian principles. He is currently pursuing Ph.D. the author has a strong teaching and clinical experience of 7 years and he hold a position of Associate Editor in Chief of the International Journal for Fundamental and Interdisciplinary Research in Homoeopathy (IJ-FIRH).

Introduction

The word palliation originates from the Latin

pallium, meaning cloak or garment. From this came the Late Latin verb palliāre, “to cover with a cloak” or “to conceal.” Adopted into English in the 16th century as the verb palliate, the term evolved from its literal sense of covering to a figurative sense of masking or easing. In medicine, this figurative meaning gave rise to palliative care, which seeks to relieve symptoms without curing the underlying disease. According to aphorism 56 of the Organon of medicine, the third method of employing medicine is the antipathic or enantipathic or palliative method. This method was introduced by Galen and the principle of antipathy is “contraria contrariis.” Hahnemann advised to use palliative method of treatment in most urgent cases when there is no time for action of Homoeopathic remedies (Aphorism 67 - footnote). The law of palliation in homoeopathy stems directly from the law of similars. The author, Dr. Sibin R.A.'s chapter on the Law of Palliation brings new insights into the role of homoeopathy in these situations by linking classical principles with contemporary immunological science. According to the author, true palliation is not symptomatic suppression but the alleviation of suffering through simillimum prescribing when cure is no longer possible. His chapter distinguishes curative homoeopathy from palliative homoeopathy by drawing on Organon aphorisms, miasmatic progression, and immune-pathological correlations.

Epigraph of this chapter

“We cannot change the outcome, but we can affect

the journey.” – Ann Richardson This aligns well with the spirit of palliative care in both conventional and Homoeopathic frameworks.

The central theme is expressed in the statement

“Until the body’s immunological response takes control of the disease, it is possible to manage or sometimes, by chance, even to cure such a condition.”

Understanding the Law of Palliation in Homoeopathy

The Law of Similars forms the cornerstone of Homoeopathic treatment, yet its curative potential has natural limits in conditions marked by irreversible end-organ damage and progressive systemic failure. Palliation becomes the priority in diseases such as advanced metastatic cancer, End Stage Renal Disease (ESRD), Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease (COPD), cardiac failure, liver cirrhosis, and autoimmune disorders. Here, the goal of Homoeopathy shifts from cure to slowing disease progression, alleviating distressing symptoms, and maximizing the patient’s quality of life through enhancement of the body’s compensatory mechanisms.

Immunological Foundations of Palliation

The author explains how the scope of homoeopathy depends heavily on the immune system’s status. In early or psoric stages, immune mechanisms actively control pathology, allowing potentized medicines to stimulate receptor-level actions and, occasionally, reverse disease progression. As diseases advance into sycotic and syphilitic stages, immune evasion and suppression take hold. Tumour cells, for example, release immunosuppressive factors (TGF- β , MDSCs) and create physical barriers like the extra-cellular matrix that potentized doses cannot overcome commonly noted in sycotic stage. In syphilitic stage, immune dysfunction, T-cell exhaustion, angiogenesis. The scope of cure is lost, only palliation possible. This leads homoeopaths to use tinctures or lower potencies cautiously for palliation. This understanding reflects Hahnemann’s aphorism 76 regarding the body’s weakened state.

Cancer as a Model

In the early stages of cancer, potentized medicines can stimulate immune surveillance, sometimes reversing pathology. In mid-stage cancer, the tumour-induced suppression limits the scope potentized remedies, showing only a slow progression. In advanced / metastatic cancer, only temporary relief is possible. The tinctures or lower potencies may palliate in such cases. The concept that dynamic medicines fail where physical and chemical barriers dominate is compelling, offering a rationale for why homoeopathy cannot “cure” advanced cancer.

Chronic Kidney Disease (CKD) as a Model

CKD is analyzed stage by stage (KDIGO classification):

Stages 1–3 exhibit functional derangement without structural loss. Potentized remedies act through immune repair mechanisms; scope for prevention and slowing progression. In contrast, Stage 4–5: Severe nephron destruction, immune dysregulation, fibrosis; remedies lose curative scope, only temporary palliation possible. Use of tinctures like *Solidago* may transiently improve parameters (GFR, creatinine, urea) but accelerate damage in secondary action.

Tincture Debate

Dr. Sibin strongly cautions against routine tincture use in palliation.

His reasoning:

- Tinctures prescribed on the law of similars act directly on diseased tissues.
- Their “homoeopathicity” makes them more hazardous than allopathic drugs, as they may deepen pathology.
- Temporary amelioration is often followed by accelerated degeneration.

Instead, lower potencies (6C, 30C) are favored in advanced stages for their greater particle size enabling better penetration through physical and chemical barriers. Ethical practice demands clear communication with patients about treatment goals, emphasizing comfort and dignity while acknowledging homoeopathy’s limitations in end-stage diseases.

CONCLUSION

This review evaluates the chapter's key concepts to understand homoeopathy's future as an effective palliative medicine in Dr. Sibin R.A.'s book "Homoeopathy Rediscovered - A Scientific Revelation." The chapter presents a scientifically grounded and practically valuable framework for homoeopathy as a future palliative medicine. Recognizing immune system status and disease stages allows practitioners to tailor dynamic or materialistic treatments appropriately, prioritizing symptom relief and quality of life in incurable

diseases. This approach aligns with homoeopathy's healing philosophy while embracing modern scientific insights and ethical responsibility, marking a promising trajectory for homoeopathy in integrative palliative care.

REFERENCE

1. R.A. Sibin, Homoeopathy Rediscovered- A Scientific Revelation, B Jain Publishers Pvt. Ltd., Noida, April 2025, ISBN: 9788131999448, pg. 163.
2. Hahnemann S. Organon of Medicine. Fifth and Sixth Edition Combined. New Delhi: B. Jain Publishers; c2002.



All India B Jain Books

Quiz Marathon

14 - 15 Nov 2025!



Scan QR to know more

Be A Master of Materia Medica

Simplifying Homeopathy For Every Student



- Comprehensive symptom coverage from trusted materia medicas.
- Symptoms arranged from general to particular for easy clinical study.
- Linked rubrics and graded remedies for quick, focused reference.
- Practical format ideal for case taking, study, and revision.
- A must-have bestseller for BHMS students and aspiring homeopaths.

ISBN - 9788131900871

Dr. Mohammed Rafeeqe

"As a reward for excellence, the top 25 quiz winners will receive a copy of this book."



**Winner
of October
Himanshu says-**

Himanshu Dhuppadd:

"It's a very innovative and impressive quiz conducted by BJain publishers to motivate and improve the learning skills of homoeopathic students for future competitive exams and improve their skills.

So I really thank to **BJain publishers.**"

One Stop Resource Centre For You

STAY UPDATED, STAY AHEAD

Be the Voice of Homeopathy

EVENTS



LIVE WEBINARS



LATEST NEWS



TEACHER'S VIEW



BOOK REVIEW



CAREER & JOBS



ARTICLES



Get your work published!

Submit articles at [homeopathy360](http://homeopathy360.com)
Website: www.homeopathy360.com



Submit Articles at The Homoeopathic Heritage
Website: www.homeopathicheritage.com